

The Book of True Life

Teachings of the Divine Master

Volume IV

Lessons 83–110

Book Service for Life

The 12-volume work *Libro de la Vida Verdadera* (Book of True Life) is a legacy to all of humanity and is registered with the “Dirección General del Derecho de Autor de la Secretaría de Educación Pública” in Mexico City under numbers 26002, 20111, and 83848.

For more information about the original Spanish edition:
Asociación de Estudios Espirituales Vida Verdadera, A.C.
P.O. Box 888, Mexico City, D.F., ZIP Code 06000

Responsible for the German translation, the foreword to German edition, the explanations, footnotes, comments, and notes on the work:
Walter Maier and Traugott Göldenboth.

As of January 2017

Editing (new spelling and layout):
Buchdienst zum Leben
Manfred Bäse
Kirchweg 5
D-88521 Ertingen

Phone: +49 (0) 7371 929 66 42
Email: manfredbaese@gmx.de

This version of ***The Book of True Life*** is being translated into many other languages using DeepL Translator.

These are the authentic, original writings translated by Gotthold Göldenboth and published by Reichl Verlag, which are protected by copyright. They must be preserved in their original purity and may not be altered. To do so would be a sin and would result in divine judgment.

Christ has stated that there must be no copyright so that these writings may be made available to all peoples and nations.

Anna Maria Hosta is responsible for this initiative on behalf of the Lord, Jesus Christ, our God, the owner of these writings.

(Email: hoanna64@yahoo.com)

DeepL - Download link: www.DeepL.com/Translator (Business Version)

DeepL currently translates into over 100 languages and can be downloaded to your desktop. An internet connection is required for translation.

Published by Bookmundo Verlag

Issue 2 – 2026

ISBN:

Contents

The Book of True Life..... 1

 Foreword 6

 Introduction..... 8

Instruction 83 10

Instruction 84 20

Instruction 85 31

Instruction 86 42

Instruction 87 52

Instruction 88 62

Instruction 89 71

Instruction 90 80

Instruction 91 89

Instruction 92 100

Instruction 93 112

Instruction 94 122

Instruction 95 133

Instruction 96 142

Instruction 97 153

Instruction 98 164

Instruction 99 173

Instruction 100 182

Instruction 101 192

Instruction 102 201

Instruction 103 210

Instruction 104 219

Instruction 105 228

Instruction 106 237

Instruction 107	247
Instruction 108	256
Instruction 109	266
Instruction 110	275
Table of Contents	284
The Divine Teachings in Mexico, 1866–1950	292

Foreword

It is with joy and gratitude that we present Volume IV of the series “Book of True Life.” We have once again translated it carefully and sensitively from Spanish into German. As always, we recommend reading only short sections with inner concentration and reflecting on what you have read, so that the spiritual meaning of Christ’s words may be fully revealed. If a reader is encountering the Divine Revelations of Mexico for the first time through this Volume IV, we would like to say to them: To study Christ’s teachings in the volumes of the *Book of True Life*, it is not absolutely necessary to read the volumes in order—that is, to begin with Volume I—because not only does each individual volume, but even each teaching itself, contain a self-contained and comprehensible discourse from Christ.

The Revelations in Mexico were wisely prepared by the hand of God. In 1866, the Spirit of the Prophet Elijah first revealed Himself through the mind of Roque Rojas and said, “I am the Prophet Elijah, the one of the Transfiguration on Mount Tabor.” He announced to those gathered that the “Third Era,” the Age of the Holy Spirit, was beginning. A few years later, after the community had grown and Christ had prepared His instruments, He revealed Himself for the first time in 1884 through the human mind of His chosen instrument, Damiana Oviedo.

Let us allow Christ Himself to speak to us about those extraordinary events: U 236, 50:

“Do you know about that cloud on which My disciples saw Me ascend when I appeared to them for the last time? — It is rightly written, then, that I would come again ‘on the cloud,’ and I have fulfilled it. On September 1, 1866, My Spirit came on the symbolic cloud to prepare you to receive the new teachings. Later, in the year 1884, I began to give you My teachings. I did not come as a human being, but spiritually, confined within a ray of light, to let that ray rest upon the human mind. This is the means chosen according to My will to speak to you in this time, and I will credit you with the faith you have in this Word, for it will not be Moses who leads you through the desert into the Promised Land, nor will it be Christ as a human being who lets you hear His Word

of Life as a path to salvation and freedom. It is now the human voice of these creatures that reaches your ears, and it is necessary to spiritualize yourselves in order to find the divine meaning in which I am present; therefore, I tell you that your faith in this Word of Mine will be recognized, because it is given through imperfect beings.”

According to God’s will, the revelations in Mexico continued until the end of 1950. During the final years of the revelatory period, the Divine Master’s teachings were transcribed; the transcripts were later compiled, and in 1956 work began on publishing the first volume from among the large number of them. In total, the selected teachings comprise 12 volumes, written in the Spanish language in which they were given. Of these, 4 volumes have been translated into German and published to date; you are holding the last volume in your hands.

The Translators

Introduction

The introductory remarks to this Volume IV of the series *Book of True Life* were written in March 1995. According to the prophecies that Christ proclaimed in His teachings in Mexico between the years 1866 and 1950, natural disasters and calamities will continue worldwide this year until they reach their peak in the coming years.

As early as the beginning of 1995, the series of natural disasters from previous years continued, for in the very first weeks a violent earthquake struck Japan in the regions around the cities of Kobe and Osaka, claiming the lives of over 5,000 people and causing extensive damage. — In northwestern Europe, rivers burst their banks, flooding fields, villages, and cities, resulting in several fatalities and significant property damage. — Numerous wars are raging across the globe; though localized and in some cases little known, their effects on the civilian population are all the more cruel. — Incurable diseases are claiming many lives, especially in developing countries. — In the wealthy industrialized nations, unemployment is spreading more and more, and no remedy has yet been found for it. And, in general, there is great discord among people.

Such a wide variety and intensity of these conditions and events has never been seen before, and it is not surprising that more and more people are asking themselves: What has happened to our Earth? For these events are no longer normal. Already about 50 years ago, Christ prophetically answered the above question in His revelations in Mexico, and the following statement by Christ on this subject is to be quoted from the present Volume IV:

U 100, 5-7: “Humanity, I seek your reconciliation. You do not live by my law. The harmony between you and your God and all of creation has been destroyed. You do not love one another as brothers and sisters, and this is the secret of happiness that Jesus revealed to you. Yet if you have lost harmony among yourselves— —do you then believe you can preserve it with the natural realms of creation? (6) The hand of man has brought judgment upon himself. A storm rages in his mind, a tempest rages in his heart, and all of this is also revealed in nature. Its elements are unleashed, the seasons grow harsh, plagues arise and

multiply—and this is because your sins are increasing and causing disease, and because foolish and presumptuous science does not acknowledge the order established by the Creator. (7) If I were to tell you this, you would not believe it. It is therefore necessary that you be able to grasp the result of your deeds with your own hands, so that you may be disillusioned by them. Right now, you have reached this moment in your lives in which you are experiencing the result of all that you have sown.”

The Earth is undergoing a period of Divine Justice in which humanity must reap its evil seeds. Through this, it undergoes purification, for it must change and find its way back to God. – The Earth’s surface will undergo changes, during which many people will lose their lives, yet the planet will not perish. After the mighty cleansing storm, the rainbow of peace will appear once more. Here is another statement by Christ from the present volume IV:U 87, 9:

“People, remain steadfast in My teaching, and truly I tell you, three generations after yours, the souls of your descendants will have attained a high degree of spiritualization. Seek true elevation, and all of humanity will follow suit, for your world is not doomed to be forever a valley of tears, a land of sin, a hell of debauchery and war. The >Day of the Lord< is already upon you; my sword of justice will strike down corruption. What will happen when I destroy the evil seed—vice and pride? – And instead offer protection to the seed of peace, harmony, renewal, and true faith in Me? The world will have to change; humanity will change once its spiritual devotion to God and its way of life are improved.”

The Translators

Instruction 83

1. This is the time when, as the prophets have announced to you, every eye will see Me; now I add: This is the time when every ear will also hear Me and every mind will understand My revelations.

2. The spirit is now capable of interpreting many teachings and penetrating many mysteries; it is no longer the infant of the early days, from whom I had to keep many teachings secret so that it would not become confused, and to whom I had to reveal all the mysteries that were unveiled to it through symbolic images so that it could embark on the spiritual path.

3. Every age is a light, a new lesson, and if I have extended the current stage of development, it is for the purpose of giving the great multitudes of spiritual beings the opportunity to walk the earthly path in order to fathom My teachings and follow My instructions; thus, they will take a step forward on the path of true life.

4. My new Word will help you understand much of your past, and this understanding will be the light that illuminates your spiritual path. That is why I have told you many times: “Lift up your faces and become aware of the time in which you live”; only in this way can you make the most of the phase of life that I have entrusted to you on Earth.

5. Spiritual gifts, abilities, and possibilities have remained dormant in many people; in others, they have developed only weakly. But now My divine light has come and has roused souls from their slumber to elevate them to a higher life, through which they may comprehend Me in a more perfect way.

6. Examine My teachings and tell Me whether this doctrine could be incorporated into any of your religions; I have revealed to you its comprehensive characteristics and its universal meaning, which is not limited to parts of humanity or to (certain) peoples, but transcends the orbital path of your world to encompass infinity with all its realms of life, where—as in this world—children of God also dwell.

7. Disciple: Awaken, open your spiritual eyes, hear My Word, penetrate its meaning, and then bring the good news to your brothers. But ensure that your message is always marked by the truth and sincerity with which I came to you. Then you will gently awaken all those who are asleep from their slumber, just as I have awakened you.

8. Come to Me, O beloved people—come to rest from your earthly toil. Your heart opens to receive My love and strength, and I welcome you and bless you.

9. I want you, in this age of materialism—in which every spiritual expression is scorned, without anyone remembering that the essential part of a human being is the soul—to live with an alert soul and to remember that it is meant to grow strong and ascend in this life through its own merits.

10. It is My will that you, whom I have enveloped in My love, teach faith and trust in Me and reawaken them in your brothers. I will not take into account their indifference and their lack of love toward My Spirit. No one will be able to sever the sacred bonds that connect humanity to Me, nor will anyone be able to prevent Me from loving you. Why have people not sought Me despite their pain? Their words and deeds wound My fatherly heart; they do not honor My love, nor do they feel My blessing.

11. The solution to all the problems that torment your brothers lies within you. I have given you the key to peace so that there may be mutual support and love among you. You can all draw near to My Spirit and feel My divine influence when you call upon Me with love.

12. After your struggle, I want to see you smiling with contentment. I want you to feel that I have been very close to you. Do not complain to Me when the present times are harsh; if you had remained virtuous, the pain would not have wounded your hearts, nor would you have stumbled. I have sent you forth to fulfill a mission of love that you have not yet understood.

13. The time is approaching when you are to set out to work in other countries. Pray and keep watch even today for all nations, for you are bound to them by duties that you must fulfill. Your prayer will enlighten and save souls.

14. How can you stand by calmly and watch as your fellow human beings, upon their return to the Spiritual Valley, carry within themselves, deeply ingrained, the materialism and the pain they have accumulated on Earth? Many of them will reincarnate anew and will then reveal the consequences of the suffering caused by their disobedience. Then you will come to realize that the soul's struggle ends only when it has perfected itself.

15. Trust that your benevolent Master will guide you on the path of truth, wherever you may be. Some of you are at the beginning of the path, others at its end; all of you will be guided by Me.

16. My new divine revelations will surprise the spirits of men in this time, although I tell you in truth that their surprise will be unwarranted, for it is only natural that the soul, on its path, should gradually receive the fruit of its development.

17. It is I who have had to follow you along the paths you have taken, to deliver you from danger and prevent your ruin. When will *you* follow *Me*, encouraged by that voice which said to Simon, Andrew, and John, “Leave your boats and your nets and follow Me”?

18. The struggle has taken root within your hearts; you hear My voice touching your soul, telling you through your spirit, “Follow Me,” while the flesh and the world exert a great influence on the soul.

19. I am pleased that this inner struggle exists, for it means that despite the temptations to which you feel subjected on earth, you still retain love for Me, and you know how to hear the voice of the Spirit, which asserts its rights against the world and the flesh. But woe to those who do not feel this conflict within themselves, for their hearts will be as cold as a grave that holds a dead person!

20. Everything that is happening in the present was spoken and written down by My prophets. Search those writings, and you will find the foretold history of all that you are now experiencing in the world. Yet I tell you that events are still to come that were not foretold in those times, because the Lord had reserved these prophecies to reveal them in this age through the human mind.

21. Do you perhaps believe that everything has already been foretold and that there would be no more prophets on Earth?

22. Understand that I have come to reveal to you many prophecies that will be fulfilled tomorrow, and that I have done so through creatures whose minds are not highly educated and whose words are not carefully chosen, in order to give you proof of My power. You have already seen some of these prophecies, spoken by such humble lips, come to pass, and future generations will see all the others come to pass, down to the very last.

23. Dear disciples, take heart in this atmosphere of spiritualization that surrounds you during the brief moments of My revelation. Enjoy this bread and be strengthened by it, for soon you will no longer hear My Word. I will leave you filled with My grace and My love, so that you may set out swiftly to spread the good news that I have brought you in this Third Era.

24. Ensure that there is always purity in your hearts—in this vessel that you must keep as pure on the inside as on the outside, for it is precisely there that My love takes up residence as the water of eternal life.

25. Continue to hold these gatherings of yours and turn them into the Holy Supper. Do not think that My Spirit is far from My disciples simply because you perceive that I am withdrawing My Word from among you.

Always leave a place at the table for the Master, for I will always preside over your gatherings and distribute the spiritual bread to each of you; yet I tell you, this place is to be in your heart.

26. The testimony you give of My return must be clear; then you will see the multitudes rise up from all directions and hear them say: "The Lord has returned, just as He announced to us, 'on the cloud'; He has sent His people to us, and we have united with Him."

27. O you many people who are hearing Me in these moments, you do not know which of you will be My messengers of tomorrow! People will listen to them, yet the messengers will expect neither reward nor flattery from them; they will travel through the world scattering My seed, with their gaze fixed on the Lord.

28. My messengers will not have to rely solely on their own strength, for otherwise they would soon be defeated in battle; they will be endowed with a higher authority and a greater power that will keep them from growing weary and make them invincible.

29. One sent by Me has never been alone in battle; legions of beings of light have accompanied and protected him. Let no one doubt or fear as the hour of preaching and sowing approaches, for My love will be with you to give you courage, faith, and strength.

30. The Sixth Seal has been opened, and its light has been beheld by the simple people, the humble, and those who are pure in heart. The lamp has been lit, yet humanity still sleeps, and this people here has not yet grasped the significance of the revelation they have received; hence their fear of sharing it with the world. At least do not let the water of this spring become murky, so that the weary and thirsty travelers, when they come to you, may quench their thirst with it and acknowledge that it is pure.

31. You have grown accustomed to the shade of this tree and are afraid to walk the paths that lead you to other peoples and regions. Yet I tell you that you must not wait for nightfall to spread the Good News, for then everyone will be asleep. Go forth in the light of day, so that there may be no secrets in your deeds. Do not rush, but take a step forward each time you prepare, for the hour of your struggle is drawing near. Whoever believes himself ready and sets out prematurely, I will hold back through trials, which I will place in his path, so that he may realize that he does not yet feel My work in his heart, that he has not studied it enough to proclaim it, that neither does the feeling of love for one's neighbor well up from his heart, nor is his spirit sufficiently steeled to withstand the storms. There are plenty of examples among you of those who set out of their own free will and did not obey My commands. They have fallen along their

paths, and their return was painful. Why, then, do you become ungrateful toward My caring love?

32. When some of you were weary of life, others had strayed onto uncertain paths, and still others had sunk into the mud—who came to your aid? Was it perhaps another human being?—No, disciples. What lifted you up was this Word, which bestows life and hope. I did not hold against you what you were before you received my light. But as for what you are doing now, I *must* hold you accountable. You know that my gaze discovered the one who hid his hand stained with a brother's blood—the one who concealed the “petals of plucked roses,” and the one who sought to hide theft or adultery in his heart: I saw everything, and over the cloak with which you sought to hide your misdeeds, I spread the veil of my mercy, so that no one but Me might judge you, and with forgiveness and love I transformed and purified you.

33. In the face of this voice, you had to awaken, and in the face of the invisible presence of the One who speaks to you, you had to believe. Once again I say to you: Blessed are those who have believed without seeing.

34. The hearts of the women were deeply moved by the voice of their Divine Mother, and every word of Mary was a drop of dew upon those hearts withered by suffering. Yet the young girls, the wives, the mothers, the widows, and even the withered flowers were led into the Virgin's lovely garden, and a new fragrance emanated from them all.

35. When will you be ready to bring the teachings you have received to other peoples? Recognize that the seed of love and spiritualization has not yet taken root in the hearts of humanity. Fanaticism dominates people's lives—religious fanaticism, racial fanaticism, fanaticism for the sake of worldly glory and power, and fanaticism for its own sake.

36. It is necessary that you improve your lives every day so that you may become an example and an inspiration in the lives of your neighbors: Fulfill the mission that your Father has entrusted to you, for I will grant that you may see your highest aspirations come to fruition.

37. But you must study and ponder My teachings; for if I were to ask you about the previous lesson—could you repeat it? Truly, I tell you: No. Yet do not be concerned, for today I bring you another lesson that will remind you of the previous one and help you understand it. Such is your Master, clothed in patience and love.

38. In the Second Era, the Divine Word became man so that His teaching might be heard on earth; in this era, the Word is light that descends upon the human mind and blossoms into the Word of Life.

39. The prophet John announced My coming in that era; now Elijah is preparing My spiritual revelation in this era by making Himself known to humanity spiritually; but truly, I tell you, both of these forerunners are one and the same Spirit.

40. Every new age has been accompanied for you by revelations that explain to you the past events which you had not yet understood. The final harvest will give you true wisdom.

41. As long as My revelation continues through these spokesmen, I will not be recognized throughout the world; a certain time must pass, the hearts of My messengers must be purified, and then this message will be able to reach humanity, free from material influences.

42. This teaching is the path to eternal life; everyone who discovers in this teaching an uplifting power and perfection will know how to unite it with the teaching I imparted to you when I was on earth, for their essence is the same.

43. Those who do not know how to find the truth contained in My teachings may even assert that this teaching does not lead to the same goal as the teachings of Jesus. Souls blinded by misinterpretations or confused by religious fanaticism will not be able to grasp the truth of these revelations immediately. They must undergo a path of trials in order to break free from the materialistic mindset that prevents them from understanding and fulfilling My commandment, which teaches you to love one another.

44. I, the Master, am the only one who can reveal to you that at this very moment, millions upon millions of beings are traversing that painful path of trials, experiences, and awakening, so that their eyes may open and seek horizons beyond what their hearts and minds have been able to create.

45. "I am thirsty," I tell you once more, "thirsty for your elevation and your love"; but no one offers my lips the water that could quench that thirst; rather, I am compelled to keep the wound in my side open and fresh, so that it may not cease to pour forth the water of life upon the world.

46. This is the time of the great battle described by the prophets in their spiritual dreams and visions; the time when people will oppose My Law with their violence, when every material or spiritual being that harbors selfishness in its heart will rise up to fight against My justice. My sword is ready; it is not a weapon that punishes or kills—it is the sword that, in its struggle to save the one who perishes as a sacrifice of self, will

lift him up with such force that at times even his body will perish, so that he may attain the eternal life of the spirit.

47. Understand these teachings correctly, and you will not fall into confusion; rather, you will understand the reason for many of the terrible trials that humanity is undergoing and which you are unable to explain.

48. The purpose of My revelation is to turn your soul away from the path of suffering. I have called out earnestly until you opened the door of your heart; then I was able to let you feel the tenderness of My blessing and My peace, and you exclaimed: “How near the Lord was to me!”

49. Tomorrow you will bring this good news to humanity, which believed itself to be far from its Lord; for when it speaks of God, it speaks of Him as if He were something unattainable, incomprehensible, and inaccessible.

50. Humanity’s conception of Me is childish because it has failed to fathom the revelations I have ceaselessly given it. To those who know how to prepare themselves, I am visible, tangible, and present everywhere; but to those who lack sensitivity—because materialism has hardened their hearts—it is almost impossible to comprehend that I exist, and they feel that I am immeasurably far away, that it is impossible for Me to be felt or seen in any way.

51. Human beings must know that they carry Me within themselves, that in their soul and in the light of their spirit they possess the pure presence of the Divine.

52. When humanity receives My new message, it will feel a thrill of joy that will lead it back to spiritualization, through which it will feel closer to its Lord.

53. One of the reasons why I have made Myself audibly present in a material way to reveal Myself in this time was so that you might feel that I cannot be far from any of My children, and that spiritual life, too, is not far from yours. To show you this, I permitted the manifestation and presence of the spiritual world among you.

54. These are works that only I am able to perform and am permitted to do, regardless of the judgment that people form about them. I know that in the end, all will recognize My works as perfect.

55. The entirety of the manifestations you have experienced during this time will be studied with the greatest interest, and in them humanity will find the great truths and the great revelations, for nothing in My work is small.

56. Trust that this Word will lead you on a sure path; for just as Jesus once passed by and many did not perceive Him, so now you must prepare

your hearts to receive the essence of life that I have brought to humanity. I have fulfilled the promise I made to My apostles to return “ ” but I still have many teachings to share with you.

57. Why do I reveal Myself among the uneducated, the unpolished, and the sinners? Truly, I made it known to you in those days that My coming would take place when there was great corruption in the world.

58. A great confusion was also foretold to you, and it is coming; it is necessary that there then be a bright lighthouse to guide the shipwrecked so that they may find the right path. But truly, I tell you, this lighthouse has already kindled its light and is illuminating the world: it is I who draw near to the heart of man so that he may hear My voice.

59. Once again I tell you that whoever keeps My Word and follows My teachings will be saved.

60. I do not come to stir up religious fanaticism among people; My teaching is far from teaching falsehoods; I desire reform, faith, love for one’s neighbor, and spiritual growth. Fanaticism is a dark blindfold over the eyes; it is an unhealthy passion; it is darkness. Be vigilant, lest this evil seed take root in your hearts. Remember that fanaticism sometimes takes on the appearance of love.

61. Understand that this darkness has afflicted humanity in this age. Recognize that—although the pagan peoples have vanished from the earth and the majority of humanity professes to worship the true God—people neither know Me nor love Me; for their wars, their hatred, and their lack of harmony are proof that they do not yet allow Me to live in their hearts.

62. Above the darkness of this religious fanaticism and idolatry, great whirlwinds are approaching that will purify the spiritual worship of this humanity. When this work is accomplished, the rainbow of peace will shine forth in infinity.

63. Only My Voice, in its divine justice, may tell you that you have fulfilled your mission neither on earth nor in the spiritual realm as you passed through it.

64. For Me, there are no obstacles to communicating with humankind and making My will known to them. Behold, My revelations did not require righteous people; for I , gave you My Word through sinners, and in this you may find further proof of My power and My mercy.

65. I want everyone whom this message reaches to purify themselves here on earth by practicing this heavenly teaching, so that when they return to the hereafter, they may do so with a soul that is already pure.

66. Every word that proceeds from Me is of eternal life. Today you receive it through the human voice.

67. I tell you, it is a good sign that in this age you have entered into communion with the Father through your faculty of reason; but you must also know that this form is neither the goal nor the pinnacle of perfection; that even in times past and at all times, the Lord has spoken to the world through the mouths of men. Yet this revelation here, in the midst of a materialistic humanity and a world insensitive to the spiritual, is a miracle that people tomorrow will attribute solely to the love God feels for you; but it is also proof that the human soul feels the urge to elevate itself spiritually.

68. This is the dawn of a new age; the first rays are beginning to awaken humanity. When your faith and your spiritual elevation enable you to comprehend Me with a deeper understanding than what you currently still consider just, eternal, and perfect, then you will behold Me in infinity as I send My light to all beings.

69. My Divinity will be to your spirit like the light at noon. Like a star that illuminates the universe and gives it life, it will shine at its zenith. And when hearts are united with their Father, they will receive His divine rays directly through the perfect communication from spirit to spirit, which is the goal and the ideal for harmony between the Father and the children, and also among siblings.

70. I must ask you, people: What have you done with the seed I entrusted to you? What have you sown in your fields? Have you cleared the paths so that your brothers may come to Me? Great is the multitude that listens to Me in this time, but small is the portion that truly follows Me. I look into the depths of your hearts and say to you: Do not seek Me as a Judge; always seek Me as a Father and as a Master, and then I will open My secret treasury to you, and you will feel secure.

71. Upon My return, I have left My treasury open, as in times past, to reveal many teachings to you; for it brings joy to the Father when He reveals new teachings to His children. But woe to you if, even though you receive My divine commandments, you forget them or fail to fulfill them out of a lack of love, for then you would turn your Father into a judge!

72. How much Mary has wept over your misery! How much you owe to her tenderness and her love! Both those who call upon her and those who do not acknowledge her—she allows them all to feel her maternal warmth and the infinite delights of her caress. Truly, I tell you, before souls reach Me, they must encounter Mary, the Divine Mother, on their journey.

73. In this time, you also have a shepherd. Just as Moses led you out of Egypt, and brought you united through the desert to the foot of Sinai so that you might hear the Father's voice and receive His law, so Elijah has chosen you in this time from various parts of the earth to lead you along the path of spiritual preparation to the foot of the new mountain, from which you hear My divine voice and receive My revelation.

74. Behold, here is Elijah—the one whom the disciples saw, together with Moses and Jesus, in a spiritual vision on Mount Tabor. This is his time. Strengthen your souls in the warmth of his presence and awaken to hope.

75. Truly, I tell you, this time of decision on Earth is also decisive for the entire universe, and while I speak to you in this form, I also make Myself felt in other worlds and other spheres. My Spirit is omnipresent.

76. Pray, people, with a spirit and mind of peace, so that you may overcome temptations. Do not be content with the peace of your home or your nation. Work for the peace of all your brothers. "Love one another."

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 84

1. I have not regarded you as great or small; during this time, I have spoken to all of you as to children, whom I love in the same way. Seek the spiritual essence of My teaching and spread it; the more you share with your brothers, the more will be given to you.

2. My mercy helps you endure the pain of your atonement, through which you purify your soul. Maintain this state of spiritual elevation to the best of your ability, so that you do not break out in tears again in My presence.

3. Crowds of people have come from various regions, longing for My Word; they bring their worries and daily hardships before Me. I see the tribulations and sufferings that the nations are enduring, and I ask you to send them a message of peace through your prayers—prayers that are heartfelt and full of compassion. Intercede for your brothers and sisters; “ask, and it will be given to you.”

4. If you have faith in Me and trust My Word, war will not invade this nation, and this will be further proof that My Divine Spirit has come upon you. The merits you must acquire so that miracles may occur on your path are: moral renewal, prayer, mercy, goodwill, and love for your fellow human beings.

5. You who form a community destined to bear witness to My manifestation in this time must not waver; you must not allow the blood of your brothers to flow in your nation, in your marketplaces, and in your fields, nor must you witness sorrow or hunger among your children. I give you weapons of light so that you may defend yourselves against every snare. I have also shown you how to preserve the health of the soul and that of the body, so that you may be strong. Yes, people, do not continue to invite illness; do not forget that it is always disobedience that opens the door to it. Pray for yourselves and for all of humanity. To those who shed tears for the nations undergoing a severe trial, I say that peace will return to them anew. From among those who today kill one another and wage war among brothers, I will bring forth those who tomorrow will preach and practice love among one another. My power is great; do not doubt it. You will yet witness how I will build a new world upon the ruins of this humanity, in which not a trace of what was sin will be found.

6. If I have called many nations and peoples “deaf,” it is only because My voice cried out at the doors *of all* hearts, and they did not understand My call. Those who have fallen into the abyss of passions may well

blaspheme against Me here on earth; yet when they are one day in My presence, they will have to confess that I was with every person and every people in due time to admonish and warn them. I do not make you prejudiced against anyone; I constantly urge you to let your thoughts roam over the world as a spirit of peace, although I warn you not to let yourselves be beguiled by foreign teachings or false promises, so that you do not allow weeds, discord, and selfishness to be sown in your hearts. Fulfill your task and leave the rest to Me.

7. Truly, I tell you, the forces of nature are ready to break forth in obedience to Divine Justice. They will carry out a work of purification. Yet I also tell you: even if humanity were to vanish from the earth, My Name and My Presence can never be erased from the spirit.

8. Disciples, endure the mockery and scorn until the world recognizes that you were not caught in error. I will give it signs and evidence in abundance, which will cause people to awaken and open their eyes to the light. But you must make an effort, for I did not send you into the world to sleep. Now that you have been awakened by your Master's call, you must make the most of this time so that in the end you may present to Me a bountiful harvest of your sowing.

9. Come to My teachings and fill your spirit with wisdom. Amid the chaos that reigns in your world, you have found this oasis of peace where you can hear the voice of the angels telling you, "Peace on earth to people of good will."

10. If some of your fellow human beings seek knowledge of these teachings, let them do so. My new disciples are scattered among humanity, and if the unbelievers mock and slander you, forgive them; I will vindicate you. Many of those who misunderstand you today will bless you tomorrow.

Always keep before your eyes the example I gave you in the Second Era; it will help you bear your cross with patience. Remember that I was misunderstood as long as I lived on earth, and was not recognized until long after my departure from among humanity.

11. Have patience and understanding, for it is not *you* that humanity is to recognize, but *My* work, *My* teaching—and *this* is eternal. *Your* task is to convey, through your words and deeds, the message that reveals to people the way in which they can take a step toward perfection.

12. Truly, I hunger and thirst for your love and your understanding. You all possess the intuitive knowledge that I exist, yet who knows Me? In reality, the image you have of My divinity is blurred, for through your rites and images you have limited and distorted Me. To free you from this

error, My Word will continue to pour down upon your spirit like an inexhaustible stream until the time determined by My Will. As My teachings and My revelations tell you who you are, what your origin is, and what your ultimate destination is, you will also come to know your Father better as you come to know yourselves.

I tell you that what I have revealed to you in this Word, and what I will yet reveal to you, no master of the world could have taught you, no matter how wise he might be, for only I can unveil the unfathomable when it is necessary for you to experience it.

13. Thus, My manifestation in the Third Era has been something that humanity did not foresee, because it has forgotten the prophecies; yet today I have come to fulfill them. The language of the messengers through whom I have made Myself known to humanity has been simple, yet the meaning of this Word contains My love and My wisdom.

14. Whoever delves into My spiritual teaching of the Third Era and bears witness to it through his deeds will, with his spirit, his heart, and his mind, grasp all that My Divinity revealed in earlier times, and his interpretation of those teachings will be correct. My Law will rise anew among humanity to eliminate all the falsehoods they have created to conceal and protect their wickedness. The Book of Life and Truth will be opened before all the peoples of the earth, and no one will be able to deceive them.

15. The mask of hypocrisy will fall from the faces of the Pharisees, and their mouths, which always lied when offering salvation to humanity, will be silenced forever; yet *you* shall not point fingers at them or expose them.

16. When the scribes of that time in the Second Era brought the adulteress before Me, I touched the soul of each one of them without publicly exposing them, after I had confounded them with My judgment. My index finger wrote in the dust of the earth the transgressions of all those who came forward to see what Jesus was writing. To those among you who hear without believing, I say today: Be silent and reflect as you hear this word, so that you may judge later. Then you will understand that I have given you My love in this time so that, drop by drop, you may drink of this power that you could not find among yourselves. Few are those who follow Me, and I will make use of them to sow My seed.

17. I am the God of all people, of all religious communities, and of all sects—the One and Only; and when I open My secret treasury and distribute the treasures abundantly to all—why should they not recognize Me? No one can live without the idea of God, even if the way in which

they understand Him is imperfect, as is their worship of God. I accept the offerings of all My children, but the Father now wishes to receive the proper tribute that is worthy of Him.

18. My teaching enslaves no one; it only elevates your life in both human and spiritual terms. Whoever desires to be a true child of God on the basis of his works will not be able to keep for himself all that he has received from Me. How many are there who, possessing much knowledge, seem to be fountains of wisdom, yet through their selfishness are in reality only pits of darkness!

19. Be disciples of Jesus, and you will be brothers to all people. Be mindful of what you do and what you say. Whoever does not feel My love in his heart should refrain from speaking of love, for he would be acting insincerely. To speak of love, he must wait until My seed sprouts in his heart. I will give you enough time so that you may achieve your preparation, your transformation, and your complete renewal. Remember that many of you were unbelievers when you came here to hear this Word. When I spoke, some even mocked it, and others ridiculed the messengers through whom I was speaking to you at that moment. Yet I waited for you, spoke to you through your conscience, and afterward you begged Me with tears of repentance for forgiveness for your doubt. Now you follow Me with unshakable faith, despite the trials and obstacles that frequently arise on your life's path. I am the Sower, the Warrior who never rests.

20. To give you tangible proof of My truthfulness, I have foretold many events whose occurrence was imminent. Thus, you have witnessed war breaking out after I had announced an impending war to you, when peace still reigned everywhere. When I told you that the forces of nature would be unleashed, and that they would be like friends to some but prove to be enemies to others—how soon did you witness the fulfillment of that. Yet I have likewise fulfilled a promise to each of you in the seclusion of your own lives. And if you do not see many of My prophecies come to pass, it is because they are given for a time that lies many generations beyond you. But now you know what will happen to this world, to humankind, and to the human soul in times to come. Even in times long past, I announced to you the signs that would herald the present era and My new revelation; these omens also appeared clearly and significantly to confirm My truth. Even now I am announcing to you those events that will precede the Spiritual Battle and, thereafter, the time of peace. The light of prophecy is once again among humanity. My Word is full of prophecies; people see the future through dreams, visions, or premonitions. The prophets of old

foretold the prophets of this age. What you see are not illusions, but you must channel your spiritual gifts in the right direction so that the light of the Holy Spirit may be reflected within you. You must give people real proof; then many will believe because of this proof.

Men and women will come to this people in great multitudes—people of other races and speaking other languages; you are to welcome them all. Truly, I tell you: Since there are neither foreigners nor strangers at the Lord's table in the house of the Lord, you too, who are children of the Lord, must not turn away from those who are your brothers and sisters.

21. I show you your task. Accept life as I give it to you. Proceed calmly, step by step. In this way, you will have reaped a rich harvest in the world, even if you live on it only for a short time. Then you will not be like those who—although they have lived on earth for a long time—come into My presence as wretched and empty as they were when they began their life's journey.

22. Do good works in your life that have spiritual substance or a spiritual purpose. Do many of the works that are not known or visible, because they are done with the heart.

23. Keep the book of My teachings before your eyes; do not let its lessons pass you by unnoticed. Truly, I tell you, the moment will come when I will ask you to summarize and explain all that has been revealed to you. Life, too, will demand this lesson of you through the trials it places in your path; yet who is life if not I, who have given light to your mind, sensitivity to your heart, and gifts and abilities to your whole being, so that you may understand the profound and eternal language of your existence?

24. In My teaching, I show you how to live in such a way that even in the most bitter circumstances of life, you must feel happy to be there, knowing that you are children of God; and I also teach you to appreciate everything around you, so that your joys may be wholesome and genuine.

25. The world is a great garden in which I nurture hearts; but in this time, I found all its flowers withered. I come to give you fresh water once more, and I will not cease in My efforts to tend them devotedly until I breathe in the fragrance of this spiritual garden. When the calyxes finally open, there will be wonderful signs and revelations among humanity.

26. These messengers here, through whom My Word bursts forth in this time, were plants withered by the scorching sun of pain; yet the divine rain fell upon them, and they blossomed. The beauty and the nectar of the sentences that come from their lips are like blossoms.

27. This people, who knew how to breathe in that fragrance and preserve the seed, has likewise blossomed and borne fruit. It is a small garden from which My caring love selects the most fruitful plants to sustain the faith of the great multitude; for truly, I tell you: I am the Seed of Eternity. Mary is the Divine Rain. Behold how, in the Divine, the Creator and the Mother watch over their work.

28. My words of the Second Era have been the path to salvation for those who have held fast to them. Blessed are those who have placed their trust in My teaching. Yet do not think that all who claim to believe in Me trust in My word or practice My teaching. I see people wavering in the moment of trial between forgiveness, as Jesus taught, and self-defense, as their instinct advises them. In their hearts, they feel that it is difficult to put the Master's teachings into practice. To them I say: As long as they lack faith and love for their neighbors, it will not be possible for My teaching to guide their hearts. Yet I will send virtuous people to the peoples of the earth who will demonstrate to them the power of faith, as well as the miracles wrought by forgiveness, mercy, and love.

29. Without faith and without fulfilling the Law, My Word is merely like a barren seed that does not sprout after being sown; for what makes this seed fruitful is virtue. Once this Word reaches all hearts, there will be many who consider the Lord's judgment to be too severe. That is why I tell you that you are a world that needs faith in order to be able to feel and understand Me.

30. I say to all of you who call yourselves part of the Christian world that My judgment is benevolent, if you take into account that twenty centuries have passed since I brought you a divine message so that, through it, you might overcome the world, the flesh, the passions, and death, and yet I still see you relying in everything on your own strength, on your own way of feeling and thinking. But if the instincts of the flesh still prevail over the virtues of the spirit, it is only because you are still more matter than spirit.

31. The battle is drawing near; the faith of some will fight against the skepticism of others, the morality of some against the wickedness of others. Yet, as in times past, My loving care will be with the children who trust in Me, and I will help them accomplish marvelous works, such as can only happen when one has true faith in My divinity.

32. You must understand that I am not only seeking those who believe in Me; rather, I come for the sake of those who doubt My existence. In the Second Era, when I came as the promised Messiah, I appeared among the people who believed in the invisible God; yet My message was not

intended only for Israel, but for all the Gentile nations who did not know Me. I did not come to save some and let others perish.

33. A mighty tree spreads its branches to give shelter to *all*, and it offers its fruit without any favoritism. Do you recall Me ever designating any peoples to whom you must not bring My Word? Never have I taught you to seek reasons to deny My light to anyone. Were *you* perhaps righteous when I honored you by allowing you to hear My Word and receive My gifts of grace? Truly, I tell you: No.

34. I found you sinning, and just as you were, I chose you to lead you to the source of renewal, so that tomorrow you might do the same for your brothers. This is the time when sinners will save sinners, and when the “dead” will rise to raise up their “dead.” The hardened hearts—those who saw widows, orphans, the hungry, and the sick pass by without their hearts being moved—are now awakening to love, shuddering at the sight of others’ pain, and casting aside their selfishness. They even forget themselves in order to share in the pain of their brothers.

35. Those who do not know pain cannot understand those who suffer. This is why I make use of those who have often drunk from the cup of suffering, so that they may be able to understand the misery of humanity and bring them true comfort.

36. Those who have sinned and subsequently returned to the right path can never be outraged by the transgressions of their neighbors. Instead, they will be forgiving and understanding.

37. Everyone who awakens to the clarity of this light will realize that this is the time when they should work for humanity by setting aside a few moments of the time they devote to the world to dedicate them to the spiritual practice of charity. In this way, you will love your Lord and serve your brother.

38. Do not be among those who, when they see all that is happening in the world, exclaim: “This is the time of judgment and death, after which perhaps hell awaits us!”

39. I tell you that this is the time of reconciliation and resurrection, and that afterward, the peace of My Heaven awaits all who believe and set out to follow My Word.

40. There is joy in My Spirit when I see Myself surrounded by those whom I have called My disciples in this time. You are the ones predestined to fulfill a spiritual mission in this Third Epoch.

41. The path you have had to travel to finally receive this revelation has been long. Yet you feel no weariness, for *the* soul that is able to rise above matter and the passions of the world never grows weary of seeking Me or

following Me. In this time, I have poured out My Spirit of Love upon every soul and every mind, so that you may open your spiritual eyes and behold true life in all its fullness. “Every eye will see Me,” I told you in reference to this time, and in truth, every eye is now beginning to recognize Me.

42. People are now awakening and sensing the truth. Many teachings will be revealed directly to their spirits, for it will not be people who teach them these things. Once the people of today hear My voice in the depths of their hearts, they will no longer turn away from Me, because they will have felt My love and beheld the light of My truth. You are the children of light, the Trinitarian-Marian Spiritualists, for it is you who have experienced the coming of the Holy Spirit and heard His revelation. Would it be right for the children of light to bring darkness among people? No, My children.

43. Your hearts are troubled and say to Me, “Master, why do You not trust us?” To this I reply: I give you these warnings because this time of light is also a time of lies, deceit, and dangers; for all around you, the forces of evil are at work, bringing people down and capable of dimming your light if you do not remain vigilant. It is not the time of light because man has kindled it, but because I have brought you My revelations in fulfillment of the promises. It is the time of lies—yet not because of My coming to mankind, but because of the wickedness of mankind itself, which has reached its peak.

44. The final battle is drawing near, yet I speak not of your fratricidal wars, but of the struggle of the Light against all that is false, impure, and imperfect. Recognize the times in which you live, so that you may hasten to stockpile weapons of love and spiritual strength. Understand even now that in this battle you are not only fighting for your own faith and your own salvation, but that, forgetting yourselves, you must turn toward those who are in danger of perishing.

45. This is a time of light, for the human soul has accumulated light through its development and life experiences. Do not weep any longer over your past, but nevertheless make use of all its lessons so that you may see your path growing ever brighter and no longer hesitate or feel uncertain at the crossroads.

46. Your spiritual past is unknown to your flesh. I allow it to be imprinted upon your soul so that it may be like an open book and be revealed to you through the Spirit and your intuitive faculty. This is My justice, which—instead of condemning you—gives you the opportunity to make amends for a transgression or to correct an error. If the past were erased from your soul, you would have to go through the trials you have

already faced all over again; but if you listen to the voice of your experience and allow yourselves to be enlightened by this light, you will see your path more clearly and the horizon more brightly.

47. The world bestows many joys upon you, some of which are granted by Me and others created by humankind. Now you have experienced that you have been unable to attain them, which has caused rebellion in some and sadness in others. I must tell you that many are not permitted in this time to fall asleep or perish in the delights and satisfactions of the flesh, because their mission is entirely different. Truly I tell you that there is not *a single* soul among humanity who has not known all delights and tasted all fruits. Today your soul came (to earth) to enjoy the freedom to love Me, and not to be a slave once again to the world, to gold, to sensual pleasure, or to idolatry.

48. Jacob's ladder is presented before your eyes* so that you may ascend it in your longing for greater worthiness and perfection. My spiritual law does not free you from your earthly duties. You must seek the way to harmonize both laws so that your fulfillment before My Divinity and before the world may be complete.

**This refers to the symbolic representation of Jacob's Ladder in this and other meeting halls.*

49. The good soldier must not flee from battle; he must not lose heart because of the rumors of war. In this global struggle that lies ahead of you, you are to be soldiers. Your cause shall be justice, and your weapons shall be love, goodwill, and active mercy. Without being fully aware of it, you have long been fighting against the adversary, who is the evil that inspires war and enmity. Your weapons fight not only against visible elements, but also against invisible beings. To help you in this battle, I have given you the gifts of spiritual vision and revelation, so that you may detect the wolf when he lies in wait for you.

50. I want My disciples to learn to live in harmony with all of creation, to live in accordance with the times, so that they may reach their destination at the right hour—the hour I have determined—so that you may already be present and able to answer Me when I call you to Me.

51. At that moment, your spirit will rise up to Me to ask for My help. It knows that I have given it abilities that are eternal and innate to it. Yet the flesh, as a weak creature, likewise lifts its eyes to the Creator to ask of Him, and what it asks for are only worldly satisfactions, many of which are vanities.

52. Let the newcomer direct his petitions to Me; but *you*—what can you ask of Me that you do not already possess? Do you intend to ask Me for what you already carry within your very being? When you recite the Lord's Prayer that I taught you, feel and understand its spiritual meaning, and then let it conclude with the humble acceptance that the *Father's* will be done "on earth as it is in heaven." Delve into My teaching, and you will discover within yourselves treasures and abilities that you do not believe you possess today.

53. It is necessary that you learn to ask, to wait, and to receive, and that you never forget to pass on what I grant you—for therein lies the greatest merit. Pray for those who die in the war day after day. I will grant to those who pray with a pure heart that, even before 1950, everyone who has fallen in the war will rise spiritually to the light.

54. Already the Spirit of Elijah is coming and leading the stray sheep to the peace of the sheepfold. Once you are strong in spirit, you will no longer fear the wolf that threatens you with its bloodthirsty jaws. You will be able to descend into the abyss to rescue those who have gone astray, without fear of remaining there. You will be able to wade through lakes of mud without soiling yourselves, and you will also be able to cross stormy seas in a seemingly fragile boat without fear of capsizing. Your faith and your virtue will give you this strength. Do you not consider yourselves capable of great deeds in the future? Do you not believe that the new generations will give my teachings a better interpretation and realization? Understand this: If it were not so, I would not be speaking to you, advising you, and instructing you.

55. Look at the people, the peoples, the nations, as they give their lives for an ideal. They are consumed on the pyre of their struggles, yet they dream of the glories of the world, of possessions, of power. They die for the fleeting glory of the earth. But you, who are beginning to kindle within your spirit a divine ideal aimed at attaining a glory that will be eternal—will you not—if not your very lives—at least sacrifice a part of them to fulfill your duties as brothers?

56. An invisible battle rages above you, one that only those who are prepared can perceive. All the evil that emanates from human beings in thought, word, and deed; all the sin of centuries; all the confused human beings and souls from the beyond; all the aberrations, injustices, the religious fanaticism and idolatry of humankind, the foolish, ambitious aspirations, and falsehood—have united into a force that tears everything down, takes possession of it, and permeates it, in order to turn it against Me. This is the power that opposes Christ.

Great are their hosts, strong are their weapons, but they are not strong against Me—only against mankind. I will wage battle against these hosts with the sword of My justice and will be in the fray alongside My armies, of which you are to be a part according to My will.

While this battle unsettles those who pursue pleasures, you—to whom I have entrusted the gift of sensing what is happening in the hereafter—must watch over and pray for your brothers, for in doing so you will be watching over yourselves.

57. Christ, the Princely Warrior, has already drawn His sword; it is necessary that it uproot evil at its very root, like a sickle, and create light in the universe with its rays. Woe to the world and to you if your lips remain silent! You are the spiritual seed of Jacob, and to him I promised that through you the nations of the earth would be saved and blessed. I will unite you as one family so that you may be strong.

58. What a beautiful example of harmony the cosmos offers you! Radiant celestial bodies, full of life, swinging through space, around which other celestial bodies orbit. I am the radiant, divine star that gives life and warmth to souls; yet how few move along their predetermined path, and how numerous are those who circle far from their orbit! — You might say to Me that the material celestial bodies have no free will, and that, on the other hand, it is precisely this freedom that has led human beings astray. Therefore, I say to you: How meritorious will the struggle be for every soul, since, despite the gift of free will, it knew how to submit to the law of harmony with its Creator.

59. The struggle I am announcing to you will not last long; peace will come soon, for the light of My justice will shine upon all My children.

60. Together with the people whom I am preparing and whom I have rescued from darkness and ignorance, I will fulfill the prophecies given in times past, and in the face of my signs and wonders, the world will tremble, and theologians and interpreters of prophecies will burn their books and prepare themselves inwardly to study *this* revelation. People with titles, men of science, those with scepter and crown will pause to hear My teaching, and many will say: “Christ the Savior has returned!”

61. Disciples, strive to prepare yourselves, for I have not yet told you how much I have to say to you, and already 1950 is drawing near.

62. Pray with true sincerity and unite your thoughts with those of the angels to present your offering before My Divinity.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 85

1. Blessed are those who practice spiritual prayer, for they feel My presence; but truly, I tell you, I receive all prayers, whatever form you may send them up to Me in. I heed every invocation and every request without judging the form, and I consider only the earnestness with which you seek Me.

2. Why should I not answer those who pray in a less perfect way, since I know that eventually all will practice true prayer? For now, I hear you in the various forms in which you bring your petitions before Me, for what matters most is that you seek Me. But truly, I tell you, there is no prayer that goes unheard by Me. For Me, only the good will of My children matters.

3. I reveal the truth to you through a perfect teaching. Try to put it into practice, and as you pray, you will feel as though you are beholding My light and hearing My gentle counsel.

4. You are still far from having attained perfection; but strive for it without ceasing, dream of the grandeur of your mission, and make the truth your ideal.

5. People, your mission is to open a path to the light and to lead the multitudes of people who are approaching today, as well as future generations, to it.

6. Let your conscience guide you on this path, so that you may never allow your heart to be used as a throne for vanity, for then you would labor in vain.

7. Do not let your gaze stray from the radiant goal toward which you are striving. Pay no heed to the difficulties, obstacles, or thorns along the path; these adversities will make you yearn even more fervently for the joy of reaching the Kingdom of Peace. — You ask Me: “Master, is it essential to drink the cup of suffering in this life in order to be allowed to long for and deserve the joys that Your mercy promises us for the spiritual life?” — No, My children. Once humanity, in its constant spiritual development, comes to understand the true value of human possessions—once it realizes that the pleasures and goods of the earth are but a pale reflection of the bliss found in the spiritual life—it will no longer need to suffer on this planet to attain spiritual delights and joys; for then people will learn to live with their happiness and their victories without

becoming attached to the transitory, and they will strive to attain, through spiritual merit, the higher life that inexorably awaits them—the true life.

8. People, in this age you shall gather once more the great wealth of faith and hope that you have driven from your hearts, so that with it you may climb the mountain as if you were carrying within you a burning torch that illuminates your path.

9. Whoever lives in this way and walks this path will be a child of the people of God; the place on earth where he dwells—the blood that flows within him, or the language he speaks—is unimportant. He will be my disciple because he will bear witness to my truth.

10. You must no longer believe that the Israelite people are the people of God. I caused this race to be scattered throughout the whole world, for truly, Israel is not a race; it is a spiritual people, to which you are all called to belong.

11. If My people Israel were of this world—do you believe that I would then have allowed their expulsion from Judea, that I would have permitted their tribes to be scattered among the nations? Do you believe that—if this were true—I would have allowed Solomon’s Temple to be destroyed and desecrated, and the city of Jerusalem to be razed and set ablaze, so that not one stone was left upon another?

12. Reflect on all this so that you may understand that the Spiritual Kingdom cannot have its foundations in this world. That is why I told you through Jesus: “My Kingdom is not of this world.”

13. The children of God’s people, the true children of Israel, are those who love the truth, who fulfill the Law, and who love God in their neighbor.

14. Examine My Word; test it if you will. Separate the grains from the ears of wheat and consider the seed.

15. Do you think that because of My first words in this teaching—when I told you that there are many who pray in an imperfect way—your fellow human beings might feel offended?

16. Truly, I tell you, it is necessary for all of you to know the truth, and that truth is that humanity’s acts of worship toward God have undergone a long evolution and have experienced ceaseless changes. Prayer, which is the core of these acts of worship, has also undergone transformations. Throughout your entire period of development, I have always allowed you to feel My presence, My mercy, and My light.

17. When you knelt before the idol to ask it for your daily bread, it gave you nothing, for there was no life in it; but I heard you and gave you the bread. Afterward, the existence of the true God was revealed to you, and

this faith was strengthened by the Word that Christ left to humanity; yet despite your belief in the existence of God as Spirit, your traditional inclination to represent the Divine in material form—so that you might feel and see Him—led you to fashion the image of God with your own hands, depicted in the physical form of the crucified Christ. Before that image made by human hands, you have knelt to pray, and you have fixed your eyes on the bloodstained likeness so that your hearts might be moved by it and you might feel that you are worshipping Me.

18. You now have before you a time of spiritualization that you may call “The Time of Perfect Prayer”; for I have come to teach you to commune with Me from spirit to spirit. So that your spirit may learn to speak in its own language—a “language” still unknown to people today, but one that God and the spirits know and understand well—I want you to realize that you must renounce every outward ritual and every material sacrifice. You are now mature enough for this, because you know how to listen to Me with humility and are no longer as you were back then, when you first came here and condemned this Word as blasphemy, even though you considered yourselves Christians.

19. Today you understand and accept My teachings, convinced that only now are you learning to be true Christians, as you are beginning to recognize how to apply that teaching in your lives, and you are also experiencing a new era that brings you a spark of that same light—a message of spiritualization.

20. In those days, I taught you the greatest virtue, which is mercy; I inspired your hearts and made your feelings sensitive. Now I reveal to you the gifts with which your spirit is endowed, so that you may develop them and use them to do good among your neighbors.

21. Knowledge of the spiritual life will enable you to perform works similar to those your Master performed. Remember that I have told you that as you develop your abilities, you will perform true miracles.

22. Everything you have heard will be recorded in writing so that it may be studied in times to come. I will leave you a book, * *, which will contain the essence of all My teachings. This book will be compiled from the pages written under My dictation by those I have chosen for this purpose, whom I call “Golden Pens.”

23. This pen is that of the Spirit and the Truth—it is the one I placed in the right hand of Moses so that he might write the books of the First Ages—the same one I placed in the hands of Mark, Luke, Matthew, and John so that they might record the life and the Word of the Divine Master—the book you have called the “New Testament.”

24. To you, My new disciples who have heard My Word in this age, I say: You need not strive to unite this Testament or book (currently being written) with the previous ones, for it is I who have united in this book the revelations and teachings of the Three Ages, drawing the essence from them to form a single message.

25. I see how those who wish to save themselves from the announced sufferings of the near future are beginning to prepare. I say to the one who wishes to be saved: Take Me as your model, and if you truly wish to be in My image, take up your cross and follow Me.

26. If you do not know what this cross is, I will tell you: it is the virtue of humility, obedience, and love for one's neighbor; whoever embraces his cross knows that his Father has taught him to do so, and that he is therefore living in accordance with his calling.

27. Lift up your souls, improve your lives, and you will be able to preach My teaching through your deeds. Do not think only of your own salvation; it is better to consider how you can bring salvation to your brothers. Watch and pray, and cast your nets into the sea that is humanity, and truly, I tell you, your catch will be great.

28. Do not worry too much if my words do not remain in your memory, for whoever feels love for his neighbors will possess an inexhaustible language: that of love, which will be understandable to all his brothers.

29. Sometimes, when I speak thus to My listeners, there is a heart that says to Me in silence: "Father, if these gifts You have entrusted to us are true treasures of Your Kingdom—why then have You placed them in sinful hands, knowing full well that we may defile them?" To this I answer you that the divine gifts I gave to humankind are not altered in their essence; light will always be light, truth will never cease to be true—what is eternal will not be able to die. I know, beloved people, that you understand Me; that is why I speak to you in this way.

30. An abyss has opened up before humanity, and I wish to save you from it at this time; for this, it was necessary that you feel Me close to your hearts.

31. I read all your thoughts and know that one of you is thinking right now: "If You are truly God—what are You doing here among sinners—You, who should always be among angels and the righteous?"

32. O heart, insensitive to divine love! If only you knew that I take greater joy in hearing the words of repentance from a sinner than in the prayers of the righteous.

33. Get to know Me now that I have drawn near to you. Understand Me when I say to you: Blessed are you who come here longing for My Word,

for it will heal the wounds of your hearts and quench your thirst for righteousness, truth, and knowledge. You have come to the well filled with the inexhaustible waters of love and wisdom. Drink, and take water with you for your journey, so that you may use it to quench the thirst of your brothers.

34. These are turbulent times; do not allow sin to defile the water you have drawn from this spring. Pray, and you will find salvation.

35. Tomorrow you will go out into the provinces and villages, and there you will find many who are thirsty; then you will realize that it was My mercy that guided you so that you might bring them My heavenly message.

36. My path is not visible like earthly paths; it is marked out by my love within your hearts. If you know how to enter your sanctuary, you will find there the light that will guide you eternally.

37. Although people have represented the Divine through material objects until today, tomorrow they will seek My presence in the infinite, within their spirit.

38. Humanity is subject to preparation and purification; not a day goes by without an event occurring that provides proof of this. It is necessary for all darkness to vanish from people's lives so that they may behold the light of the Holy Spirit.

39. From the summit of the mountain, I invite you to climb it so that you may reach My bosom. This people, who have long heard the voice of the Lord resounding from on high, approaches with an uncertain and stumbling gait, yet with purposeful faith. Some were caught unawares by the hour of death when they had barely made the first preparations to begin the ascent—others when they had just taken a few steps up the mountainside. I say to those who hear Me while still on earth that they should increase their zeal, that they should redouble their efforts, so that this moment of judgment may find them as close to the summit as possible.

40. Remember that your example should be like a path along which future generations may walk with sure and swift steps toward perfection.

41. Truly, I tell you, in times to come, people will walk on earth already very close to the mountain's summit in spiritual terms.

42. There is nothing in My creation as suited as physical death to reveal to every soul the height of its development attained during life, and nothing as helpful as My Word for ascending to perfection. That is why My Law and My Teaching seek at all times and unrelentingly to penetrate the

hearts, and why pain and suffering urge people to abandon those paths which, instead of elevating the soul, lead it into the abyss.

43. Welcome to Me, you who come here in your longing for My Word, without fear of human judgment. Blessed are the “first,” for with tears and blood they prepare the way for those who will later rise spiritually.

44. The sound of the divine bell has reached every heart and every soul. Yet I also tell you that only a few knew where this sound came from.

45. When the Father saw that the children were unable to comprehend the call of His Spirit, He sought a form more suited to humankind to make Himself known, and He did so through humankind itself. When doubt began to spread in their hearts as to whether or not it was the Master revealing Himself in this form, I showered the people’s path with miracles to revive their faith and to bear witness that I am among you; for *the* proofs I give you, only I can give.

46. In this way, I will ensure that many who once could not hear Jesus now have the opportunity to refresh their spirits by hearing the Spirit of Truth.

47. I have made it known to you that not all will hear Me in this form, since it is not the most perfect; but the day is approaching when My voice will be heard by all people through My *spiritual* revelation; it will be the time foretold by the prophets, when every eye will see Me and every ear will hear Me.

48. If your prayer—which is the voice of a sinner—reaches Me, why then should not the pure and almighty voice of your Father reach the very depths of human hearts?

49. Do not forget that I am a Shepherd who will seek out even the stray sheep in the deepest abysses. O beloved people! Always follow Me with the same courage and the same faith with which you follow Me today, so that your example may encourage those multitudes who will yet come to you to increase the Lord’s people.

50. In the early days, Israel needed this courage and this faith to endure the arduous journey through the desert. The men who felt in their hearts the call that Jehovah addressed to them lost their fear of Pharaoh and, together with their families, set out on the march toward material and spiritual liberation.

51. Reflect on the history of that people. Have I not told you that their life is a book of divine revelations, human experiences, and examples?

52. Among these multitudes now gathering to hear My new teachings are also those souls who followed Me through the desert; they have been

sent by Me to teach you to remain strong and faithful to your Father amid the vicissitudes of life.

53. You, too, should write down your story; I want it to be indelible through the good examples you leave for future generations.

54. Interpret My teaching correctly so that you may know how to put it into practice properly. I do not want those who gradually come to understand My teaching to become conceited and feel superior to those who are too slow to grasp the essentials. I do not want those who have misunderstood my Word to speak with authority, thinking they have understood it. It is not a human master who speaks to you, nor a judge on earth who judges you, nor a doctor of this world who has healed you.

55. Understand that My Word does not fill your minds with vain philosophies; it is the very essence of life. I am not a rich man offering you worldly riches. I am the One and Only God who promises you the kingdom of true life. I am the humble God who approaches His children without pomp, to lift them up on the path of atonement with His caress and His miraculous Word.

56. While some in the world chase after false greatness, others say that man is an insignificant creature before God, and there are even those who compare themselves to the worm of the earth. Certainly, your material body may seem small to you in the midst of My creation, but to Me it is not, because of the wisdom and skill with which I created it. Yet how can you judge the greatness of your being based on the dimensions of your body? Do you not sense the presence of the soul within it? It is greater than your body; its existence is eternal, its path infinite; you are unable to discern the end of its development, any more than you can discern its origin. I do not wish to see you as small; I created you so that you might attain greatness. Do you know when I consider a person small? When he has lost himself in sin, for then he has lost his nobility and his dignity.

57. For a long time now, you have not been following Me; you no longer know who you truly are, because you have allowed many qualities, abilities, and gifts—which your Creator placed within you—to lie dormant and unused. You are asleep in regard to the soul and the spirit, and it is precisely in their spiritual qualities that the true greatness of human beings lies. You live like the beings who belong to this world, because they come into being and pass away within it.

58. I have allowed you to walk all paths so that you might taste the various fruits. But in the end, I have called you, and so I say to you: No one is new on the path of life; I have not taken anyone by surprise with My revelations.

59. You have already eaten spiritual bread as offered by the various religious communities; you have already experienced what science is; you have already heard enough human theories—now listen to Me: If, after hearing My final word, My teaching does not satisfy you, then go and seek the truth by another path. Here, the light, the love, and the uplifting power of My teaching shall convince you, for I do not want slaves of the spirit!

60. In this time, it is Christ in the Spirit who gives you His teaching; it is not Elijah. As a forerunner, he prepared the way for My coming in this time; he helps you to understand the Word I give you.

61. You ask Me how you might act according to My will, and I tell you: First attain your inner harmony, and then live in harmony with My entire work. I tell you this because if you were to honestly assess yourselves, you would discover that your heart is not in harmony with your mind, that your body does not harmonize with your soul, and that even the soul is not always in agreement with the Spirit. Yet if you are divided within yourselves, you are inevitably also divided from others and out of harmony with the natural laws and the divine laws. It is precisely this seed of discord that has multiplied on Earth, and that is why humanity currently lives in chaos. But My mercy helps you to purify yourselves, and it asks you: When will you all recognize yourselves in Me?

62. Study everything I teach you, so that you do not feel the need to seek My truth in books; for it will be of greater benefit to you to trust your conscience than to trust books written by humans. My light is always present in the conscience, but to understand its guidance, you must live as people of good will.

63. How happy your soul will feel in the hereafter when your conscience tells it that it sowed the seed of love on earth! Your entire past will appear before your eyes, and every glimpse of what your deeds were will bring you infinite joy.

64. The commandments of My laws, which your memory has not always been able to preserve, will likewise pass before your spirit with full clarity and light. Earn merits that will allow you to venture into the unknown with eyes open to the truth.

65. There are many mysteries that humanity has tried in vain to unravel; neither human intuition nor science has managed to answer the many questions people have asked themselves, and this is because there are insights intended only for the soul once it has entered the Spiritual Valley. These surprises that await them—these wonders, these revelations—will be part of their reward. But truly, I tell you, if a soul

enters the Spiritual World with a blindfold over its eyes, it will see nothing, but will continue to see only mysteries all around it—where everything should be clear.

66. This Heavenly Teaching that I bring to you today reveals many beauties to you and prepares you so that, when you one day stand before the Justice of the Eternal One in spirit, you may be able to withstand the wondrous reality that will surround you from this moment onward.

67. Be true disciples of this work, and you will not stumble, and in the most sublime moments of your life you will have complete knowledge of the truth.

68. Can you imagine the confusion of those who detach themselves from the material world without knowing where to turn? Can you imagine the pain and despair of those who enter the Spiritual World burdened with sins, blood, and errors? Will they be able to open the door to the mystery and be filled with rapture as they contemplate the glory of My works? Those who come to Me in this way come to know only My justice, which reigns in their conscience—a conscience that is like fire that scorches, consumes, and purifies.

69. Make use of My lessons; understand that I am speaking to *you*, disciples, who hear My Word through the human lips of My messengers, while I listen to your voice, which speaks to Me from the innermost depths of your hearts.

70. When will you also be able to hear My *spiritual* voice in the depths of your being? — When there is a perfect dialogue between the Father and His children—the true communion of spirit to spirit.

71. Recognize that divine instruction does not stand still; from time to time I give you new lessons that explain and expand upon the previous ones. If you hear Me at this time, do not act like the Pharisees, who took offense at Jesus' works of love when He healed the possessed and publicly proclaimed that the man who called Himself the Son of God was a false prophet preaching teachings that contradicted the Law of Moses. — Do not say that the teaching given now is contrary to what Jesus left you in His time.

72. If you wish to make a correct judgment about this teaching, first purify your hearts of prejudice, base passions, and fanaticism; then take one of My teachings—any one at all—examine it, and you will recognize the light it contains and how much it helps you to come to Me.

73. I stir the consciences of those chosen for My revelations so that they may not, even for a moment, forget the responsibility for the mission I have entrusted to them. The impact of My revelation depends on their

preparation, and so does the impression that people receive in their hearts.

74. Once, when I was crucified, the crowds cried out to Me, "If You are truly the Son of God, come down from the cross, and we will believe in You." Today they will say to you, who deliver My Word, "If your mouth truly speaks the Word of God, give us the proof we demand."

75. Forgive those who put you to the test, as well as those who doubt your mission or mock you. I will take this heavy cross from your shoulders, which you will entrust to Me with all gentleness; then you will ask the Father from the depths of your hearts: "Forgive them, for they know not what they do."

76. My mercy tells you: "Souls who have come here united with a human body and have struggled and experienced much, find rest here with the Master." For some, life has been a burden; for others, a yoke. How few there are who know that life is a profound lesson!

77. Do not despair; delve into My Word, and peace and tranquility will follow your storms. You call Me the very best Physician, and indeed, I pour My balm upon your pains. But I do not wish to bring you only this; I also wish to tell you that I have chosen you so that you may help Me in the divine mission of comforting and healing all the sick whom you encounter on your path.

78. Do you consider yourselves incapable of accomplishing these works? Take the example of My Apostles of the Second Era; I, too, found them sad and sick, but their sorrow was in their souls; they were sick with longing because they and their people had long been waiting for the arrival of the promised Messiah, who would bring His Kingdom of Love, and whose bread would satisfy their great hunger for justice.

79. When they saw the Master for the first time and heard His voice, they felt that they no longer belonged to this world, but to the one that called them with His divine Word; they armed themselves with a supernatural strength and followed Him to the end.

80. To you who have sat at My table during this time, I say: Do not delay any longer in fulfilling the task of telling the world about this heavenly banquet. Seek now the gifts of the Spirit, which will be the only things you take with you from this world. I am not telling you to neglect your material duties, but do not worry about how you will obtain what you need for your livelihood and sustenance. I told you on another occasion that the birds neither sow nor reap, and yet they lack neither food nor shelter. It is impossible that you—who have a particle of God within your very being and, moreover, strive with zeal to meet your

needs—should be denied what you have earned through your effort, your knowledge, and sometimes your suffering.

81. The only thing you lack is faith in life—but in that higher life which your Heavenly Father offers you in this Word.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 86

1. Do you truly love Me, My people? Do you believe that you are truly in My presence? Then show Me your repentance through a sincere resolution to improve. I want to live in your hearts so that later you may converse with Me from spirit to spirit.

2. When you encounter increasing difficulties on your life's journey, you view them as an obstacle to your spiritual progress and tell Me so, without realizing that a path without trials would be one on which you would have no opportunity to earn merit in order to make amends for your mistakes.

3. When the sun's rays have scorched you, come here to rest in the shade of this divine tree, so that you may regain your strength and take courage. Here I will reveal to you the power of love, which redeems, purifies, and bestows peace. Love brings you closer to one another and draws you nearer to the Creator, so that you may become one with universal harmony.

4. Think of the bliss your soul will experience when it hears the voice of its Father within, no matter where it may be. In this way, I prove to you that I am only waiting to reveal My glories to everyone who approaches Me with the humility born of love, to ask Me a question or make a request. That person will live in Me, and I will live in him.

5. Sometimes you wonder whether it is even possible for the Spirit of God to dwell within you. To this I say that it is enough for you to observe how your body never, even for a moment, lacks the air it breathes in order to live. Likewise, in the same way, My Spirit enters your being so that you may possess the light and the power of the Father, which are eternal life.

6. I am here, revealing Myself and speaking through your mouth. This is further proof that I am within you, and it is also a lesson for those who doubt that it is My Spirit revealing Itself in this way.

7. In the Second Era, I said to the Pharisees who were indignant that I healed the sick on the Sabbath: "The Lord is the Master of time, and not time the Master of Him; therefore, He may use time as He pleases." Accordingly, in the present age, I say to those who do not believe in My revelation through the human organ of reason: "I am the Lord of man, and not man the Lord of the Lord; therefore, I use him as My will dictates."

8. At times it is necessary for you to lose what you possess so that you may recognize its value. I tell you this because many will doubt while I bestow My revelation upon you through the human voice. Yet once this voice has fallen silent, and hearts begin to feel a hunger for this divine

essence, they will realize that these teachings did not in fact come from humans, but that the light of the Father enlightened you.

9. Even now I warn you so that you may be prepared; for because of these teachings, many will commit deceptions by calling themselves my spokespeople, even though I will have already ceased to reveal Myself to you through the human mind.

10. During the time of My revelation, no one has remained silent, nor will My voice be silent; but if, *after* this time, anyone claims to receive the Divine Ray of My Light, even though he knows that in doing so he is disobeying the Father and deceiving his brother, he will always have to fear that My justice will overtake him, or will have to be prepared at any moment for human justice to apprehend him.

11. I want obedience from you; I want you to form a people strengthened by their faith and spiritualization; for just as I caused the generations descended from Jacob to multiply—despite the great hardships that afflicted that people—so will I also ensure that you, who carry that seed within you in the Spirit, persevere in your struggles, so that your people may once again multiply like the stars in the sky and like the sand by the sea.

12. I have made it known to you that you are spiritually a part of that people of Israel, so that you may have a more comprehensive understanding of your destiny. But at the same time, I have advised you not to publicly proclaim the prophecies concerning this until humanity discovers them on its own. For since the Israelite people still exist on earth—the Jew according to the flesh—they will deny you this name and refuse to grant it to you, even though this is no valid reason for a dispute.

They know nothing of you yet, whereas *you* know much about them. I have revealed to you that this people, who wander the earth and lack peace in their spirits, are moving step by step—without realizing it—toward the Crucified One, whom they will recognize as their Lord and to whom they will ask for forgiveness because of their great ingratitude and hard-heartedness in the face of His love.

13. My body was taken down from the cross, but for those who have denied Me for centuries, I remain nailed to it, and I continue to wait for the moment of their awakening and repentance, so that I may give them all that I offered them and they refused to receive.

14. It is the time of judgment—the time to settle debts. I have not sought the righteous in the world, for such a search would be in vain. I seek those who have gone astray, and I illuminate their path so that they may return to the way of goodness.

15. I speak at length to your soul, yet the people say to Me, “Lord, it is not only our soul that needs You; look, our life is a heavy cross.” But I say to you: Rejoice that you live on this little patch of earth, where no destruction, no war, hunger, or death has reached. You do not appreciate My mercy, and instead of thanking Me daily for My blessings, you consider yourselves to be in need and constantly complain to Me.

16. Understand your mission on earth and grasp the miracle of having been witnesses to how the source of spiritualization sprang forth from the bosom of this people.

17. I, Christ, am the Word of the Father and the light of your spirit, for the light of God, which overflowed with love in Jesus, is in your hearts.

18. Come under the wings of the Divine Lark, where there is warmth that gives eternal life to those who feel themselves dying of cold. Truly, I tell you, there is coldness in the hearts of people because love has departed from them. It is like in those homes where the sacred flame of affection has gone out, whether between spouses, between parents and children, or between siblings. Their bodies are close to one another, but their souls are far apart. How great is their emptiness, how deep their loneliness, and what coldness reigns within those homes!

19. When I sometimes tell you that I see you coming to Me, shivering with cold, it is because I see that you have experienced nothing but indifference from the world toward your pain, because you have encountered nothing but selfishness and ingratitude.

20. How lonely feels the one who suffers on earth, how forsaken the sick person! How angry people are toward the one who falls, and how bitter is the bread left over for the poor! Feel how the warmth of the radiance I direct toward you penetrates even the most hidden recesses of your heart. Bring it to people, to the afflicted, and to the sick. The poor will then lift their thoughts to the Creator of life to say to Him: “Lord, we are no longer forsaken in this valley; there are many who shed tears for our sake, who seek us out, comfort us, and reach out their hands to us.”

21. Even in these times, I say to you: “Ask, and it will be given to you”; yet I now add: Learn to give, for you will be asked.

22. Deep within every creature there is a string of love that vibrates when touched. One must reach it through tenderness and love for one’s neighbor, so that it may awaken and allow the heart to feel something of what God feels for each of His children: love.

23. Who will be the masters who know how to discover in every person the path that leads to this chord, which people today hide so deeply?

24. Learn from Me, disciples; recognize how My simple and plain words have moved your very being. The reason for this is that their very essence contains divine love, which is warmth and life for the heart and for the spirit.

25. Today, as the Master is with you, see in Him the Father of all beings. Call Me no longer Jesus of Nazareth, nor Rabbi of Galilee, nor King of the Jews; for I do not come from any people or place on earth, I do not come as a human being, I come in the Spirit, and My nature is divine.

26. How much has been spoken and written about My existence on earth, yet how rarely have people transcended the material. People have merely knelt to venerate the places and objects that point to My footsteps in the world, instead of seeking the divine essence of My words or My works. Yet, like a radiant dawn, a new era has dawned for humanity, in which your spirit will recognize, in the brightness of midday, what was previously a mystery shrouded in impenetrable darkness.

27. On this day, people quiet their minds for a few moments and lift their souls to Me in remembrance of the blessed night when the Savior came into the world. Some feel the peace of My Spirit because there is peace in their hearts; others feel sorrow because they think of their childhood and of the beloved ones who have departed from this world. Some immerse themselves in spiritual contemplation and prayer, just as there are others who desecrate the true joy of the soul through worldly pleasures and festivities.

28. Yet I ask the poor, the afflicted of the earth: Why do you weep? Do you not remember that the simple shepherds of Bethlehem were the first to behold the face of their Lord in the face of that Child?

29. Dry your tears, lift up your faces, and behold the light of My presence in this blessed Word, which was likewise heard by simple people when it was first proclaimed in this age. Celebrate this night with joy and remember the night when I came to you to bring you My light for all eternity.

30. I bless your home and your bread, and I tell you: I will be at your table, and beside Me will be Mary, your tender Spiritual Mother.

31. Ensure that your soul is clothed in the white robe of virtue, even as you modestly cover your body. That which is truly significant in humanity—and which has been relegated to the lowest place—will rise again in this age, which people will call “the Age of the Spirit.”

32. Behold how the stray sheep gather at the Shepherd’s call to live within the fold of peace.

33. The tribes of that people who heard the commandments of Jehovah in the First Age have, it would seem, vanished from the face of the earth. Who among those souls, now scattered across the entire globe and reincarnated as men and women of various races, could recognize or discover those who were bound to him by blood ties in former incarnations? Only my foresighted, penetrating, and justice-loving gaze is able to discern what is hidden from people today.

34. Here I am, speaking through the mind of people who do not even know their own destiny, let alone that of others. I know that many mock these words because they attribute them to the imagination or fantasy of My spokespeople through whom I speak. Yet truly, I tell you, this materialistic humanity will yet do justice to these simple words spoken by human lips.

35. The first furrows were plowed long ago; the seed has fallen into their bosom. Today, only a few know that I have been among you; but tomorrow the world will know, and when it explores what happened during my coming, my presence here, and my departure in this time, it will acknowledge that I did not come secretly, nor in silence, and that from the east to the west of the world I gave proofs and signs, through which I bore witness to My new revelation and thus fulfilled a promise that had already been given to humanity in ancient times.

36. On this day of grace, your hearts are full of joy because My presence is once again among you. When you begin to hear My divine teaching, you feel defiled and unworthy to hear My Word; yet when the teaching is over, you feel purified. This is because My Word, which is a stream of grace, purifies and refines everyone who immerses themselves in its waters.

37. You are the people who—by hearing Me again and again—are to attain renewal and subsequently spiritualization. It is this time and no other in which you are to achieve this purification, for without it you could not be worthy bearers of My Law or messengers of this Word.

38. Recognize that it is not enough to say, “I am one of those marked by the Lord,” but that it is necessary to put into practice *the* spiritual gifts entrusted to you by bearing witness to the truth of My teaching through your works of love.

39. Among this people are those who recognize that My presence among you has been a heavenly grace—further proof of Divine Love for those who sin and suffer. From the depths of the hearts of those who feel this grace in this way spring forth, in a spiritual sense, the Psalms that rise to infinity to give thanks to Me for having come to you.

40. The people of God are scattered among various peoples and nations. I sought them out to unite them; yet I found them indulging in the pleasures of the world, deaf to My voice, insensitive to My presence, and having forgotten My promise to return. I found a portion of this people in this corner of the earth, and since I saw that their spirit awaited Me, that their hearts had been steeled by suffering and were capable of sensing My presence, I sent Elijah to them to prepare them so that they might become My new disciples.

41. When this people grows in number and becomes great and strong through its spiritualization, it will enter the New Jerusalem, the dazzlingly white Spiritual City, invisible to material eyes, whose gates of love will be opened to grant access to the long processions of pilgrims who will come in longing for it.

42. The dazzling white radiance of this home springs from the spiritual harmony of those who fulfill My Law, and everyone who enters the bosom of this brotherhood and sisterhood along this path will thereby be a child of the people of God.

43. Not all who have received spiritual gifts in this age are listening to Me here. Behold how many empty seats there are at the table, for many of My little children, after receiving a blessing, have turned away and shunned their responsibilities and missions. Oh, if only they still remembered here on earth the vows that every soul made to Me before coming to earth!

44. Before suffering causes them to break down once more and misery turns them into outcasts again—seek them out, tell them that My love still awaits them, but that, in order to avoid suffering, they must return to the Father before they squander the last of what remains of their inheritance.

45. Come, come, says the Master; in My way lies true peace; I am salvation and life.

46. Love and glorify the Father, who comes down to surprise you in your earthly life and who knows how to enter your hearts.

47. Having heard My word as Father and as Master, you shall also hear that of the Judge on this day. I will hold you accountable for everything I have given you for the fulfillment of your mission.

48. You have the light that guides you, the virtues, and the abilities. I have watched over you and set you on the path by which you may come to Me. Now, after a time in which I have tested you, I ask you: What is your tribute, and what is your understanding? Have you understood what you mean to Me? Then prepare yourselves, listen to the voice of your conscience, and answer My questions.

49. Do you want Me to bear the cross of the world's imperfections on My shoulders and to take on *your* duties in order to fulfill what is solely your responsibility? I am bequeathing the Third Testament to you at this time, and you have not even understood the first two. If you had been prepared during this time, it would not have been necessary for My Word to become audibly material, for I, would then speak spiritually, and you would respond to Me with your love.

50. When my voice of judgment makes itself felt within you, you seek refuge and comfort in your Mother. Then Mary's kind and loving voice intercedes and stands by you in your trial. She, before whom your deeds, prayers, and petitions do not go unnoticed, counsels you, and she asks the Father for a new opportunity so that the child may return to the right path, be renewed, and be saved. Her kindness covers you like a cloak.

51. Elijah, too, appears before Me—like a beacon whose light guides humanity. His voice, full of justice, shakes hearts and stirs them to repentance. He vows to Me to watch over the purity of the spring, which is My work, so that all who draw near to it may quench their thirst for justice and love there. The staff I have provided for humanity to lean upon is Elijah, the tireless shepherd who leads and guides you to Me and will bring you into My bosom when you have perfected yourselves.

52. Every period of time I grant you, every reincarnation, is another level the soul attains, acquiring more light each time.

53. Consider with what love I have showered you with gifts, and with what wisdom I have given you instructions and inspired you, so that you may achieve a noble and worthy existence on earth, in order to reap the seed upon completion of your work, and the Father may carry it into His granary.

54. Beloved people, could you disregard My teaching and fall back after I have spoken to you at this time and made My will known to you? Do not let My word become something mundane to you, and just because I forgive you, you must not sin again or neglect to watch and pray.

55. I am now uprooting the weeds by their roots. If you wish to have peace of mind for yourselves and for those around you in the midst of this worldwide purification, then work for peace by loving your fellow human beings.

56. The plagues and the unleashed forces of nature will continue to purify humanity, and all will have great proofs and testimonies of My new revelation in this time. Those who take their first steps with zeal and love will achieve great miracles and will be first, and those who are first today but become spiritually sluggish will be last.

57. Do not blame the times for your misfortune or your pain; consider that—since humanity has not allowed itself to be guided by My Law, nor has it worked to achieve its peace—it is only natural that it should reap the bitter fruit it has nurtured and cultivated.

58. I give you new strength, for I see that you are weary. Everyone who steps into the shade of this Tree of Life will be strengthened.

59. The Father helps you, for He wishes to find disciples among you, not weak children who remain infants throughout the ages. Work on yourselves and renew yourselves, so that you may deserve My mercy. In this time, My justice will wipe out the new Sodoms and Gomorrahs, so that their sin may not infect other nations. Truly, I tell you, through the conscience I have made My voice heard by all people; therefore, you can understand that when the world is shrouded in darkness, the reason is not that I have withheld My light from it.

60. When your eyes behold the destruction of the nations and you learn of their misfortune, your hearts will be weighed down by pain and sorrow; yet when those who have doubted My word today see My prophecies fulfilled, they too will weep because they have been unbelieving. You will then witness how the “last ones” will set an example of faith, trust, and obedience for you.

61. Prepare yourselves for this year, which will bring trials and wondrous events throughout the world—miracles, many of which I will perform among you.

62. Carry this good teaching into your homes, together with—the example of your renewal, your virtue, and your peace—so that when the multitudes of foreigners come to your nation, they may see a people prepared in heart and soul. Consider this: If this does not happen, you will have cause to lament that they have taken you by surprise while you were asleep.

63. Do not hesitate to knock on your brother’s door when you seek to rescue him from danger, comfort him in his distress, or advise him in a difficult situation. Act like Jesus, the pilgrim, who knocks once, twice, and three times at the doors of the heart.

I have placed light in your gaze and have promised to place words of truth on your lips when you must speak. Strive to preserve peace and light—both within yourselves and in your home—so that you do not grant access to the evil influences emanating from the souls of darkness that surround humanity. Always walk in the ways of My Law, so that you may see your path illuminated and be able to overcome the difficulties and

illnesses that you encounter along the way, like stumbling blocks that hinder you on your journey through life.

64. Improve your lives, elevate your souls; do not wait until the Last One arrives and, upon comprehending the greatness of My teaching and My revelation, says to you, “What have you done in all these years of divine instruction?”—and you are then left speechless. Truly, I tell you, even if you doubt it, you have been chosen by Me in the *Three Ages*. Among you are those whom I can truly call the firstborn.

65. Today, as I see you sad, I ask you: Why do I see no joy in your hearts? Are you perhaps weary from the trials and vicissitudes of life? Has the turmoil caused by the war among the nations exhausted you? Have you also grown tired of watching and praying? People, you are not condemned to die. I have told you that you will live; I have given you spiritual gifts and granted you the time to fulfill your mission. You have seen that the book in which your conscience records all your actions is not pure, and this saddens you because you consider yourselves ungrateful. In your memory, you relive the days and months that have passed and recall My blessings, one by one. You fear the future; you fear losing faith in yourselves; you fear continuing to disobey Me and being unable to fulfill your task. But I will fill your path with light to revive your faith and your hope, so that you may take a decisive step on the path to spiritual progress. Unite your hearts into one, beloved people.

66. I will cause the flags of the nations, which were destroyed in war, to be united until they form a banner of peace. I speak in this way because I am the God of peace—a Father who desires joy in the hearts of His children.

67. I wish to see you as My disciples, to whom I can reveal My wisdom by letting you know the future; but I see you pensive on this day, for you have experienced the truth of My Word and the fulfillment of My prophecies, which I have given through these messengers. Today you have heard My divine teaching and are shaken, for you know that each of My teachings is a prophecy and a law.

I tell you all this because you should rather be filled with joy, for there is no religious community or sect that could say, as you do, that it possesses My divine, living, and direct Word, or that the Lord reveals Himself to them. You, who are the only ones who can affirm that Christ reveals Himself to this people, nevertheless show Me your hearts bowed with sorrow and filled with remorse for failing to keep My commandments. This prevents you from raising your voices to bear witness to My presence among humanity, precisely because your

conscience makes you feel My judgment—that judgment which encompasses the entire universe and reaches every creature in this time.

68. With My word of love, I prove to you the value your spirit holds for Me. There is nothing in material creation greater than your spirit—neither the Sun with its light, nor the Earth with all its wonders, nor any other creature is greater than the spirit I have given you, for it is a divine spark, a flame that has emerged from the Divine Spirit.

Apart from God, only spirits possess spiritual intelligence, consciousness, will, and free will. Above the instincts and inclinations of the flesh rises a light, which is your soul, and above this light is a guide, a teacher, and a judge—which is the Spirit.

69. All creatures pay Me tribute, but not out of faith or love, but because of the law; your soul, on the other hand, offers Me tribute out of love. When it kneels and worships Me, it does so out of faith and through the light of its spirit. Time, space, the forces of nature, the stars, the beings of nature, and the plants all faithfully follow the destiny I have established. But if I were to ask *you* what *you* have done with My spiritual and material laws—you men who govern the peoples of the earth, and you men who guide humanity along the path of the Spirit—the majority of you would have to show Me the blood of your sacrifices and many dark deeds.

70. You who rule: What have you done to the nations? I see only pain and misery. You who are rich: How can your bread taste good to you, and how can you enjoy your wealth, even though you know that many are suffering from hunger? You will become slaves to your power; your bread will be bitter, and you will have no peace. This is *your* doing; this is the seed you have sown.

71. For this world to come to its senses again, the pain must be very great. I send you my light so that you may recognize one another and feel respect for the lives of your fellow human beings. Leave behind the weapons of fratricide and return to the Father of your soul, whom you have not visited in his sanctuary for a long time.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 87

1. It pleases Me to surprise you in the most unexpected ways in order to test the faith of your hearts. I delight in testing the strength of your souls so that you may set an example for your brothers. Within your spirit lives the seed of Jacob, whom I called Israel, which means “strong.” That patriarch was subjected by Me to severe trials so that he might set great examples of spiritual strength. I sent an angel to wrestle with him, yet the strong arm of that man could not be defeated. From that moment on, I called him Israel, and by that name he became known to posterity. But if I were to ask you: What have you done with that spiritual seed that Jacob handed down to you? Would you understand My question, and would you know how to answer it? My angels have appeared on your path to fight against your errors, but you have not received them. The beings of darkness have found you unprepared, and you have been weak in the face of them.

2. I ask you again: Where is Jacob’s sword, his zeal, and his strength?

3. I have granted you the presence of the beings of light in your earthly life so that they may protect you, help you, and inspire you. They, who are more advanced than you, descend to fulfill a mission of love—the mission of sowing blessings and healing balm among their brothers. The beings of darkness, or the lost souls, unwittingly fulfill the task of testing people’s faith, virtue, and perseverance in goodness. And when they are ultimately defeated by the strength of spirit and perseverance in goodness of the one they have tempted, they receive enlightenment and are reborn into life and love.

4. Disciples, I have given you sensitivity so that you may perceive the presence of your spiritual brothers. Whoever does not possess the gift of spiritual sight has the gift of revelation, or their mind is capable of receiving the Spiritual World, or at least they have the gift of premonition; but you have lacked the love necessary to develop your gifts. That is why I advise you to live with vigilance, so that you may hear the voice of the Shepherd and the guardians who protect you, the bleating of the sheep, or the creeping of the wolf lying in wait in the thicket.

5. Do not be complacent in this time of ambushes and dangers, of abysses and temptations. Understand that anyone who possesses a spiritual gift or has the mission to shed spiritual light will be constantly besieged and persecuted. I do not come to stir up prejudice or superstition among my people. I have come to strengthen your faith in the existence of the spiritual realm and to open your eyes to the eternal. Then you will be able to see far beyond material things and understand that not everything

that exists in the hereafter is shrouded in light; for even in the unseen there is darkness that must be dispelled, and imperfections that must be transformed into sublime spirituality.

6. The teaching I have given you—so that in your lives you may succeed in drawing to yourselves the light that transforms darkness into brightness—teaches you to pray and to remain vigilant with faith and perseverance in what is good.

7. A person who has fallen into a sinful life is capable of dragging a whole legion of beings of darkness in his wake, who will cause him to leave a trail of pernicious influences in his path.

8. The world has strayed so far with its science that today it can no longer return on its own to the principles of its path of development, because it is unable to distinguish truth from falsehood due to a lack of faith and love, and because it does not know the meaning of its existence; that is why I came into the world once more. Blessed are those who hear Me, for they will understand Me, follow Me, and find salvation. I will give them the strength to restore all that they have desecrated or destroyed.

9. People, remain steadfast in My teaching, and truly, I tell you, three generations after yours, the souls of your descendants will have attained a high degree of spiritualization. Seek true elevation, and all of humanity will follow suit; for your world is not doomed to be forever a valley of tears, a land of sin, a hell of debauchery and war. The “Day of the Lord” is already upon you; My sword of justice will strike down corruption. What will happen when I destroy the evil seed—vice and pride—and instead offer protection to the seed of peace, harmony, renewal, and true faith in Me? The world will have to change; humanity will change once its spiritual devotion to God and its way of life are improved.

10. The time will come when people will arise who truly love My law, who understand how to unite the spiritual law with that of the world—that is, eternal power with temporal power.

This will not happen to enslave souls as in times past, but to show them the path to the Light, which is the true freedom of the soul. Then morality will return to the bosom of families; there will be true centers of education and spirituality in your customs and traditions. It will be the time when conscience will make its voice heard, and when my children will communicate with my Divinity from spirit to spirit, and when the races will merge with one another.

All of this will be decisive in bringing about the disappearance of many differences and conflicts; for until now, although your world is so small,

you have not understood how to live together as a single family, nor have you been able to offer Me a unified form of worship.

The ancient Babel has condemned you to this separation of peoples and races, but the establishment of My spiritual temple in the hearts of humankind will free you from that atonement and lead you to truly love one another.

11. Do not think that I chose this nation for My new revelation only at the last hour. Everything was already ordained from eternity. This land, this race, and your souls were prepared by Me, just as the time of My presence was also predetermined by My will.

12. I decided to begin My revelations among the poorest—among those who kept their minds and souls pure. Afterward, I allowed everyone to come to Me, for at My table there are neither distinctions nor favoritism. The Word I sent down to this people was simple and humble in form, accessible to you, yet its meaning, full of clarity, was profound for your spirit, because although I am the source of all knowledge, I always express and reveal Myself simply and clearly. I am no mystery to anyone; the mystery and the enigma are the offspring of your ignorance.

13. Is there still a Thomas among you today, with doubts in his heart? What else do you expect to see and hear in order to believe? Do you want Christ to become human again to live among you? Return to Me the body sacrificed on the cross, which you took from Me, and I promise to return as a human being. Can you do that? No. I, on the other hand, found you dead to the light and to faith, and I raised you spiritually. You had lost your body within the earth, and I gave you a new one. Only I can perform these miracles. But truly, I tell you, the life that you snatched from Jesus on Golgotha has spread like the dew of eternal life over all humanity.

14. Therefore, I tell you that you are My temple, that sanctuary which exists within your spirit—where I seek your worship, where I desire My voice to find its echo, where My altar shall be raised, and where I may dwell forever.

15. My entire teaching and My law are nothing other than a preparation for entering into spiritual life. How many of those who have heard Me in this age already live in the hereafter, filled with joy in their spirit, because they encountered no difficulties in their transition to that infinite world, while many people, skeptical in their materialism, smile ironically when asked about spiritual life. Yet the hour of death will come, when there will be no heart that does not fear, nor a soul that does not tremble in the face of the impending presence of eternity.

16. Watch and pray always, so that this life, which hovers over you and stirs in the depths of your being, may find you prepared.

17. No one but Me can sustain your soul, for I am the divine manna of life.

18. Humanity, awaken from the deep sleep in which you find yourself, and face the truth. How many human dreams are being shattered in this time under the influence of My justice. Yet afterward, the dawn of a new era will shine upon humanity, in which I will reveal to them new lights that will lead them to the knowledge of the highest truth.

19. New generations and new souls will come to Earth to fulfill a lofty mission, and when they discover along their path the goodness and the example left to them by their predecessors, they will succeed in causing a pure seed to sprout from their hearts, which will be a blessing for My disciples in the age of spiritualization and light.

20. The nations have been afflicted by My justice, and so will yours be; but truly, I tell you, if My disciples remain steadfast in faith and in goodness, they will not perish, for through their prayers and their works of love they will obtain forgiveness for humanity.

21. The world was neither able nor willing to feel Me while it was at peace; therefore, it must perceive Me through suffering; for it is only in trials that humanity turns to the Creator with its petitions, remembers its Father, and learns to appreciate His blessings and acknowledge His miracles.

22. Understand this: When My justice befalls you, My love protects you at the same time.

23. It was necessary for spiritual chaos to descend upon humanity so that, in this struggle, you might see the gifts I have bequeathed to your spirit come to light, and so that you might be able to fathom and understand My divine teachings.

24. To you who have heard My voice in this time, I charge you to be like guardians, to be vigilant, so that the purity of this divine inspiration may not be desecrated by anyone who seeks to distort it. Do not create rituals or idolatrous cults around these revelations, for then you would not be offering Me the spiritual worship that I expect from you.

25. Love Me in your neighbor and pray with the Spirit; this alone is what I ask of you, and if you follow these teachings, you will offer Me perfect worship through your deeds.

26. Let no one who calls himself a disciple of this spiritual teaching complain to the Father about being poor in his material life and lacking many of the comforts that others have in abundance, or about suffering

from want and deprivation. These complaints arise from material nature, which, as you know, has but a single existence.

Your *soul* has neither the right to speak to its Father in this way, nor to show dissatisfaction or to grumble about its own fate, for all souls have, on their long path of development on Earth, passed through the entire spectrum of experiences, joys, and human satisfactions.

27. The spiritualization of souls began long ago; the very pain and poverty that your *heart* resists bearing and enduring are what aid you in this process. Every spiritual and material good has a meaning that you must recognize, so that you deny the value of neither one nor the other.

28. The true spiritualist will be the one who, despite all poverty in material goods, feels rich and happy, for he knows that his Father loves him, that he has brothers to love, and that the treasures of the world are secondary to the riches of the spirit.

A good spiritualist will also be one who, as the owner of material goods, knows how to use them for good purposes and employs them as means given to him by God to fulfill an important mission on earth.

29. It is not absolutely necessary to be poor, despised, or miserable to be counted among those who follow Me, just as it is not necessary to be among those who suffer to be loved by Me. In truth, I tell you that, according to My will, you are always to be strong, healthy, and the owners of all that I have created for you.

30. When will you understand that you are the owners of your inheritance, that you should appreciate every grace, and that you should give everything its rightful place in life?

31. See how far people have strayed from the path of truth; yet, in My omnipotence, I have at My disposal all the means to bring them back to it. I will accomplish this work in *a single* day, but not in a day as defined by the sun's course of light across the earth, but in a Spiritual Day, which will be radiant with the light of My divine Spirit, and on which I, the Good Shepherd, will continue to guard your steps on the long pilgrimage. Do you not believe that it causes my Spirit, as a Father, pain when you stray from the path that I marked for you with blood as proof of my infinite love? Return, return to the path, beloved little sheep, for on it you will reach the fold of peace.

32. Come to Me, multitudes of people, but come united! There shall be neither divisions nor schisms among My people, for you must set an example of brotherhood and unity for the world.

33. "I have more to give you than what you ask of Me," I have often told you, and I ask you: Do you believe that those souls who were the first

to inhabit the earth could have imagined all the wonders of nature that surrounded them during their earthly existence? Those beings were eager to know, to create, to understand, and to possess free will, but they never imagined that this life held such splendor.

34. Now that you have lived (for a long time) in this world, which you have transformed from a paradise into a valley of tears, you wish to return to the spiritual life, and you ask Me that in this hereafter there be no lack of light and peace for your soul, without considering that I will not only give you this, but will also reveal many mysteries to you and show you the Source of Life, from which you will spiritually behold, understand, and love the work of your Father. Then you will realize that material creation, with all its perfections, is but a reflection or a symbol of the glorious and eternal Spiritual Life.

35. Today you ask Me only for a little peace and a spark of light; yet when you one day find yourselves surrounded by the radiance of spiritual life, after you have left your bodies in the bosom of the earth, you will remember that I told you on earth: “The Father has more to give His children than what they ask of Him.” But do not forget that you must ascend the heavenly ladder that leads the soul to the plane of perfection, and that it will be *your* effort and *your* love that will lead you to the summit, where your merits will make you worthy of the high reward that I promise you.

36. My light shines within the intellectual faculties of the one who speaks and becomes the human word. The “neck” of these intellectual faculties through which I speak to people is stubborn; their hearts are hard and their lips are clumsy; yet when My light touches them, when My ray of light reaches their minds, then the words they speak are heavenly food for those who hunger for love and truth, are balm and comfort for those who come here steeped in suffering, and are a book of divine light for those who love wisdom.

37. “Eat and drink,” I say to your soul; at this time, bread and wine are on the table: the bread is My Word, and the wine is its spiritual substance.

38. Eat and drink, for from the end of the year 1950 onward, you will no longer hear this Word. Make the most of these years in which you still receive My revelation, for when the hour comes, you will no longer hear Me in this way, and you will weep bitterly as you try to persuade Me to grant you yet another period of instruction; but I tell you in advance: If the word of a king is not taken back—imagine how much more this applies to the word of God!

39. My will shall be done, for sooner would the royal star cease to shine or heaven and earth pass away than that My will should fail to be fulfilled.

40. You will have much to do after I have taken My word from you. All that you have not practiced or been able to fulfill now, you will have to do in those days.

41. Your brothers in need will seek you out, and you must not hide yourselves. Your heart shall be a source of love for your neighbor and compassion for those in distress, and you shall seek Me in the highest realm of your thoughts, where you will receive divine inspiration.

42. You will not be free from trials, but these will serve to steel your spirit and to show those of little faith your submission (to God's will) and your spiritual elevation.

43. Blessed are those who follow My will with gentleness and submission, for in them will be the gifts of peace, wisdom, and spiritualization.

44. Today I seek those who have not understood the meaning of life—those who do not know what the truth is, the weak who fail in every endeavor, in every undertaking, in every step. But I say to them: Come to hear this Word, and you will feel strengthened as you have never been before. Faith will give you an invincible strength, and knowledge of My teaching will give you a light that will never go out.

45. None of those who awaken in this way will sink back into lethargy or come to a standstill on the path of development. Whoever beholds this light will be able to say that My voice has always called to him, and that My presence has revealed itself to him at every step of his life's journey, so that he can never again—not even in a critical moment—claim that he lacked the light.

46. Blessed are those who, without fear of the world, strive to bring this light to their brothers, thereby spreading the truth and sowing peace. They will recognize the path that leads to the Kingdom of Heaven.

47. The free will that you have often used to take a wrong path will be punished by My justice; but the time will come when you will fully enjoy this gift, and it will serve you to perform only works worthy of your Father.

48. Multitudes of people, have faith in Me, and no storm will scatter you. For virtue protects those who lift their thoughts to the heights of Heaven.

49. In the Hereafter, I have a dwelling place (for you); to dwell there will be like reading a book full of inexhaustible wonders for the spirit. As long as you are guests on earth, live as well as you can and always follow the commandments of My Law. Be pure and strive for perfection, beauty, and

goodness; be of service to your neighbors. In this way, you will gather the values that, when you detach yourselves from the material world, will accompany your soul on its passage into eternity.

50. Become aware of your gifts, discover your strengths, understand your mission, and then, without haste, walk the path to the place where My love as a Father awaits you to give you your reward.

51. Now that the multitudes of people, as in the Second Era, are longing for My Word, there are among them some souls who have heard My Word in both eras. It may seem different to them in its form and wording when they compare it to what I gave through the mouth of Jesus; but truly, I tell you, its meaning is the same and will never change. My Word shows you the path that I have offered you at all times—a path through which I wish your soul to shine by the light that your Master radiates.

52. The habitual course of your lives will suddenly be lashed by fierce storms. But afterward, in infinity, the light of a star will shine forth, whose rays will bestow the peace, light, and tranquility that the incarnated soul needs to reflect upon eternity.

53. Feel My presence; I am close to the heart of this humanity, very close. I speak to it so that it may awaken from its deep slumber, and I persistently illuminate the path of every being so that it may set out in longing for My mercy.

54. My manifestations and My signs among humanity will be so clear and radiant in this time that they will exclaim, “It is the Lord!” Just as in that time when I walked the earth as a human being, people, amazed by My great works, cried out, “He is the Son of God!”

55. Once again, the mute will speak, the blind will see, the lame will walk, and the dead will rise. These miracles will occur for some in the spiritual realm and for others also in the material realm. I will astonish the scientists, and when they ask those who have experienced such great miracles how they achieved this, they will answer them every time that it was through prayer and faith.

56. Rumors of all these miracles and tangible evidence of their truth will spread from every corner of the world, both in the great cities and in the smallest villages. Then the hardened hearts of those who are insensitive to spiritual manifestations will begin to sense My presence, until the moment comes when a cry of faith and joy bursts forth from their hearts, because they realize that Christ has returned to humanity and that He is present in every heart.

57. I have made Myself known through your intellect in order to bequeath to you the book of My messages and My divine revelations,

which you are to make available to humanity at the right time. For in this Heavenly Message, which I send to the world through you, people will be able to find the explanation of many mysteries that they were unable to understand.

58. Do not set out as messengers of My teaching if you have not clearly grasped it, and if you cannot bear witness to love for your fellow human beings through your deeds, for then you would not bear good fruit. You would be like those disciples who pray for peace among the nations but are unable to bring peace to their own homes.

59. The mission of the multitudes who have heard the Word of the Lord in the Third Era is difficult, for they must carry this message in their hearts with the purity with which I gave it, since their light for humanity must be like that Star of the East which guided the Magi and the shepherds into the presence of their Lord.

60. Quench your thirst with the crystal-clear water of this inexhaustible spring; its freshness will help you bear your cross with patience and acceptance.

61. I am the Life that constantly reveals itself to your spirit; but remember: just as you carry life within you, so too does death—which brings an end to the paths of men on earth—walk alongside every human being.

62. The Master tells you this so that you may not let the hours, days, and years pass without creating something that your soul can reap tomorrow, when the hour comes for it to present its harvest.

63. In this time of judgment, people need great faith, courage, and presence of mind so as not to succumb to the great trials. This is what I wish to spread through My teaching on Earth, to nourish the hope of humanity. The time of judgment is here, in which, if you knew how to observe, you would see the light dawning amidst pain and sin.

64. Material and spiritual forces are sweeping over humanity; they all speak of judgment, and they cause the slow-witted and uneducated to tremble just as much as they fill the scientist with consternation.

65. The legions of souls wandering aimlessly through the world and knocking in various ways at the doors of people's hearts are often voices seeking to tell you that you must awaken, that you must open your eyes to reality, that you must repent of your mistakes and renew yourselves, so that later, when you leave your body in the bosom of the earth, you will not have to mourn your loneliness, your ignorance, and your materialism as they do. Recognize in this how even from darkness light springs forth, for not a single leaf on a tree stirs without My will; likewise, those spiritual

manifestations, which are increasing day by day, will eventually overwhelm people to such an extent that they will ultimately overcome humanity's skepticism.

66. Christ, who caused the earthbound souls to depart from the possessed and who manifested His divine power through their obedience to Him, has always been in the Father, and from there He commands and brings about His will in each of these beings. In doing so, He makes use of the light of some and sometimes even the confusion of others to carry out His wise decrees in the destiny of His beloved children.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 88

1. How pleasant to Me is the song of the birds and the fragrance of the flowers; yet truly, I tell you, your prayer caresses My Spirit even more when it reaches Me clothed in pure thoughts and accompanied by firm resolutions for improvement.

2. You doubt your ability to attain the innocence of a bird or the beauty of a flower because you judge yourselves only by your meager clothing or some physical imperfection of your bodily form; yet you do not see the spirit, that being endowed with beauty and heavenly grace. The spirit is light, intelligence, love, wisdom, harmony, and eternity—and all of this is lacking in birds and flowers. Seek the beauty of the spirit; it will be within you like a mirror that faithfully reflects the face of the Creator. Do not concern yourselves so much with your outward beauty, though I do tell you that you should not neglect any aspect of your being.

3. The purity of the body is not at odds with spiritualization, but do not forget that the soul comes before the body. Remember that I have told you before: Keep the vessel pure both inside and out.

4. If anyone should think that My Word is too simple to come from God, I tell him that he must consider that it is the simple and uneducated people who have come to hear Me, and I must speak to them in a way that they can understand Me. But if you desire deeper ideas and explanations, I say to all those who have judged My message as meager that they should prepare themselves inwardly and connect with My divinity from spirit to spirit, which is in accordance with what I expect of people. Then such profound inspiration will reach their minds that they will have to tell Me not to speak to them in terms that only God can understand. Once again I say to you, as in the Second Era: “I have given you earthly teachings, and you do not believe. How could you believe if I were to give you heavenly ones?”

5. When the heart harbors good faith and the mind is free from prejudices and unclear notions, one appreciates life more fully, and the truth is recognized with greater clarity. When, on the other hand, one harbors doubt or vanity in the heart and errors in the mind, everything appears unclear, and even the light appears as darkness.

6. Seek the truth; it is life, but seek it with love, with humility, with perseverance, and with faith.

7. Do not think that I feel hurt when someone does not believe in My presence at this gathering, for nothing can affect My truth. How many people have doubted the existence of a divine Being who created all the

wonders of the universe, and yet the sun has not ceased to shine its light upon them because of this.

8. How many dubious paths and how many superfluous riches have you had to leave behind to follow this path! Yet how quickly have you found peace and strength as compensation for your sacrifices. The reason for this is that you could not be among My messengers if you had not first changed your lives.

9. It is the lamps of faith that illuminate the world, and I want *you* to be the bearers of this light. Oh, if only you understood that with faith and good works you could achieve everything!

10. Stock up on “weapons,” for hard times are drawing near. See how evil has borne fruit in the world. Amid such great disorder and confusion, the light of My Spirit shines brightly and penetrates all the peoples of the earth. Nothing will be able to dim My light. Observe how, at every turn, I visit the souls of people and show them the truth as a sure path.

11. It is necessary for you to know that this life has been given to you so that your soul may succeed in taking a step forward on the ladder of perfection and progress. Yet it is not enough for the soul to know these teachings if, in attempting to reveal them to the flesh, it finds no ear to listen.

12. In this age, hearts are barren fields where the soul has been unable to make its seed sprout; and therefore, because I knew long ago that humanity would reach this degree of materialism, I gave you the promise to return—a promise that I am currently fulfilling among humanity.

13. I have come as the Divine Sower to seek out your soul, which has strayed into the shadows of sin, to plant the seed of love within it anew, and to tell it to sow that seed in *the* heart entrusted to *it* and to nurture it there.

14. Behold how you are horrified by the news you receive from the nations at war, which has led you to pray. And I tell you, it is good that you pray, but beyond that, you must strive to let peace enter *your* hearts as well, so that love and mercy may flow from them when you wish to share these gifts with others.

15. Today you have the task of fostering peace among people, bringing them to reconciliation, and inspiring them to love one another; for behind this noble mission lies an ancient debt that you owe to your Lord and to your brothers and sisters from the various peoples of the earth. Who knows what he sowed in times past? Who knows his deeds in former lives?

16. The intuitive knowledge that led your soul to enter your physical body was not enough to allow you to foresee your task of atonement and thereby accept it. I had to become human and make My voice audible to you through human beings, so that you might clearly recognize everything that you so desperately wanted to regard as a mystery—and which is as natural as birth, growth, and death are for the body.

17. If your science is gradually revealing to you the profound mysteries of human life—why then should a higher science, such as My divine wisdom, not enlighten you with knowledge of the spiritual and eternal life?

18. I have made a start by letting you know who you have been and who you are, in order to then give you an idea of who you will become.

19. “Be fruitful and multiply,” I said to humankind when I brought them into being on Earth. I spoke similar words to your soul when I brought it into being in the light of life.

20. Now that you know this—who can say how far the soul can progress in its upward development? Who among you can imagine how far those who have come very close to Me have advanced in their perfection?

21. The soul is like a seed that I have placed within every human being. Love it, let it grow, nurture it; it will develop within you and multiply in virtues and perfections that will serve your happiness and the glorification of the One who gave you life.

22. I accept your tribute of love and bless you. Those who come to Me seeking a solution to their problems on earth also draw near—those who, weary from material needs, have lost the peace of the soul. They all come, carrying a burden of sorrows in their hearts. Yet when they sense My presence, they forget their sorrow, for they realize that the best healing balm is contained in the divine Word. I accept the offering of each one, which for some consists of faith and for others of love.

23. Here you have Me as Father and as Master. I come in the Spirit, yet do not doubt My presence just because your human eyes cannot see Me.

24. From perfection, I descend the ladder of spiritual development that was shown to Jacob in a revelation, so that My voice may be heard on all planes of existence.

25. So that humanity might have the certainty that I speak to them spiritually and that it is My Heavenly Voice that pours forth My teachings upon your souls, I have made Myself known through the faculty of reason of uneducated and simple people, in order to announce to you in this way My communication from Spirit to Spirit.

26. This message is intended for all of humanity; yet now I entrust it to this people so that they may, as messengers of their Master, convey it to the nations, peoples, and provinces. It is the light that will ensure that people do not blindly face the times of strife.

27. The world should not expect a new Messiah. When I promised to return, I also made it clear to you that My coming would be spiritual; yet people have never known how to prepare themselves to receive Me.

28. In those days, people doubted that God could be hidden in Jesus, whom they regarded as a man like any other and as poor as anyone else. Nevertheless, later on, in the face of Christ's mighty works, people came to the conviction that in that man who was born into the world, grew up, and died, was "The Word" of God. Yet in this present age, many people would accept My coming only if I were to come as a human being, as I did in the Second Era. The evidence that I come in the Spirit and thus reveal Myself to humanity will not be recognized by all, despite the testimonies, for materialism will be like a dark veil over the eyes of many.

29. How many would like to see Christ suffer once more in the world and receive a miracle from Him in order to believe in His presence or His existence. But truly, I tell you, on this earth there will be no more manger that sees Me born as a human being, nor another Golgotha that sees Me die. Now all who rise to true life will feel Me being born in their hearts, just as all who stubbornly persist in sin will feel Me dying in their hearts.

30. Translate everything that Jesus did in His time from the material to the spiritual and from the human to the divine, and you will have His Passion present in your lives.

31. Some of those who had eagerly awaited Me did not sense My presence the moment I came to them, because they had a preconceived notion of the manner of My coming, and that notion did not correspond to reality. When I revealed Myself to this people here, they awaited Me with a premonition that was the intuitive perception of their soul; yet they had never conceived of a specific form for My coming. Thus it came to pass that when Elijah the Forerunner announced My Word to them—making it known through the intellectual faculty of the one who had been chosen among the first called of that time—and he inspired those witnesses of the first manifestations to prepare themselves inwardly, they were filled with joy and faith, for they sensed that the Lord was coming to humanity and that the form of His appearance was in harmony with what the prophets of the early times had proclaimed and what the Master later promised.

32. Beloved disciples, you who have heard My voice many times during the time of My revelation through the human faculty of reason—take

heart from the teaching I give you, for tomorrow you must explain it to your fellow human beings.

33. When I occasionally repeat the same lesson to you, note that I always present it to you in different forms so that you may understand it better.

34. It is true that you are all children of the light, since you were born of Me; but while some of you have remained steadfast in goodness and have taken care that your light does not grow dim, the rest of you have strayed onto false paths that lead the soul into darkness. Base passions, selfishness, pride, materialism, ignorance, and every vice are the dark forces that cloud reason, stifle feelings, and lead people astray from the path indicated by the voice of their conscience.

35. How many souls have strayed from My ways and have seen their inner light go out! Yet the hour will come when they themselves will set out in search of the clarity of My light, for they are weary of wandering in the darkness.

36. From My Spirit, an infinite number of sparks of light burst forth—sparks that settle within each of My children, much like the manna that nourished the people in the desert.

37. Everything you see happening in this time, both in the spiritual and in the material realms, has already been foretold.

38. There were people in times past who foretold everything that humanity is experiencing at this time. These people were My prophets, children of the light, who admonished the peoples so that they might direct their steps toward the paths of goodness. Those prophets foretold the darkness of tribulation and destruction resulting from humanity's indifference to the calls of their Lord.

39. Now, you who feel unworthy of My grace might ask yourselves: "How is it that there have been people to whom God has shown His light and to whom He has made His voice heard when He revealed His messages to them, while, on the other hand, He has hidden Himself from the sight of the majority of His children?" To this I answer you that those people who were able to connect with My Spirit did not enjoy any special privilege. They merely took care to keep the light of their soul pure so that God's thought and inspiration might be reflected in their minds.

40. Did I not tell you through the mouth of one of these enlightened ones that a time would come when every eye would see Me? Now I tell you that this time will be when people prepare their souls to feel My presence. Where is the privilege of a select few when these are gifts inherent to every soul?

41. Just as you have witnessed how your human science has been able to transform people's lives, so too will you witness how My teaching will transform your existence in a short time.

42. Reason, justice, and love will take their rightful place in the hearts of those who have sought to live without virtue, even though virtue is the most essential substance and the very foundation of existence, both for the soul and for the body.

43. But once people live in the truth, you will see a new form of worship of God emerge from their hearts, full of simplicity and spirituality. Religious fanaticism, prejudice, and idolatry will fall, rendered null and void in the face of the light of truth that every spirit will radiate.

44. People will be great in virtue and humble before My Will and My Law, and those who considered themselves gods on earth—because they sought only earthly power and despised the treasures of the spirit—will have to undergo severe trials.

45. Work with Me, for I will let all share in My work, and thus you will eventually see everything I have announced to you become a reality.

46. Make a home for Me in your soul. Understand that I seek the imperishable temple that you are to build for Me here. I wish to live in your heart and make My presence felt in each of your works, and I long for the indelible lamp of your faith to burn within this sanctuary.

47. Disciples of the Third Era: Unite yourselves all in My Word, so that when the moment comes to set out to spread My teaching, you may be prepared.

48. Your responsibility toward Me and toward your neighbors is immeasurable. Cause the truth to shine forth, live for it, and, if necessary, die for it.

49. Remember that your Father's love became flesh in Jesus, and that His life was dedicated to proclaiming and defending the truth. Take your Master as your example; but if you feel too weak to follow in My footsteps, let Me enter your heart and dwell there, and I assure you that My presence will strengthen you in the struggle.

50. Why do you fear that you are not useful? Turn your eyes to the past and consider that in the Second Era, although there were men in Judea who were considered wise, and others who boasted of having pure hearts, I chose neither one group nor the other to form My band of apostles. It was twelve poor, uneducated, simple, and humble men who heeded My call when I said to them, "Come and follow Me."

51. Now I tell you that I do not make use of the learned or the righteous, but of the humble, those who hunger for peace, love, and light.

Go, then, out onto the paths of the earth without fearing that people will crown you with thorns through their ingratitude, through their mockery, and their harshness, and trust that the time will come when they will understand the message you have brought them.

52. Forgive the insults that people may inflict upon you, saying with my words on the cross: “Father, forgive them, for they know not what they do,” and remember that people bear such a heavy cross and such a painful crown that none of you can imagine it.

53. Carry in your words, as well as in your gaze and in your heart, the dawn that heralds the coming of an age of justice to those who suffer.

54. Once your heart was a tomb in which you kept My name as something lifeless. Today that tomb has been transformed into an altar upon which the torch of faith blazes. Why should this altar not be transformed tomorrow into a spiritual ladder upon which you ascend, thereby bringing all those whom you have saved to Me?

55. The time of your preaching is drawing near, and if you enter it prepared, as is My will, you will be amazed to hear of events you have never experienced, imagined, or heard of.

56. All this will happen when your steps on the path of true life begin to grow steady, and for a few moments you will feel as though you are in the Kingdom of God.

57. I see that many of My disciples are filled with hope and firmly believe that the power of My love and the persuasive force of truth must transform this humanity.

58. Others, however, are skeptical because they do not comprehend the world I am now announcing to you—a world of people and nations who love one another, and of a humanity that knows how to offer spiritual worship to its Lord, free from all self-deception.

59. If you believe in Me, you may trust that My power is infinitely greater than that of human sin, and that therefore, man and his life *must* be transformed as soon as sin gives way to the light of truth and justice.

60. Can you imagine life in this world once people do the will of God?

61. Reflect, reflect on all this, so that the desire may gradually take shape in your hearts for this time to come, even if those who experience it are not you, but the children of future generations.

62. I tell you once again that you must not shy away from confrontation. So tell your fellow human beings with the utmost naturalness that the Lord has come to you.

63. Tell them that the One who died on the cross was Jesus, the body in which Christ was hidden, the living temple in which “The Word” of God dwelt; but that Christ, Divine Love, lives and comes to His children in the Spirit to teach them the way that will lead them into His Kingdom.

64. If they ask you where I was until the hour of My coming arrived, tell them that I have been in every soul, waiting for the hearts of men to long for Me and for their voices to call upon Me.

65. Yes, people, you *shall* speak; you shall speak so that the deaf may hear, and you shall tell everyone that I have not come today as a human being, which is why the beloved Mary did not come to earth at this time to serve Me as a mother. If anyone asks you about her, say that her spirit dwells in the sanctuary of the Eternal One, from where she sends the radiance of her infinite maternal love to all her children.

66. I read within your hearts, and while some say that it is not possible for Me to come to you—because they consider that your sins make you unworthy of such great grace—others think that it is precisely these transgressions that are the reason for My presence among you. It pleases Me that you reflect and do not let My Word pass you by carelessly, for your progress will depend on your reflection and your study.

67. Do you realize how I have read your hearts? That is why I tell you that your eyelashes are farther from your eyes than My presence is from you. Therefore, whoever is ashamed of his sins, let him recognize that I am forgiveness, and let him purify himself through My Word.

68. Appreciate the value of each of My teachings; listen to Me attentively; awaken. Remain mindful that I have indicated the year 1950 as the year of My departure. But do you want Me to end My Word *before* that time because of your lack of love and interest in it? That year is already drawing near, and what will you offer Me then? Will you deny and crucify Me once again? Watch and pray, and when that hour comes, you will be strong.

69. If I were to withdraw My Word *before* the time I have set, you would have reason to feel forsaken. But if I bring it to a close in 1950, you will not be able to justify any dissatisfaction, for you have received everything during the time of My revelation.

70. Woe to those who forget My Word, even though they have heard it, for they will shed tears in their longing for their Lord and find only false Christs along their path, who will appear to speak to them in the same way that I revealed Myself, but with words devoid of the essence of life and without truth, which will lead them into confusion. Would you not find it painful if a false light were to cause you to lose the path that My Word

paved for you with so much love? That is why I speak to you often, so that you may remain filled with My Word and recognize its very essence.

71. You are all sinners, yet I have received you as disciples. My teaching has been for all, and I have heard everyone; the complaints of people reach Me. With the same love, I receive and heed the needs of the wealthy miser, the powerful, the monarch, the ruler, as well as the murderer or the villain, the humble, and those who hunger for justice. I have answered the prayers of all of them without ever pausing to judge their religion or creed, for this, too, is part of the free will with which every spirit has been endowed.

72. Therefore, I send My light *to all*, for everyone who loves their religion or cherishes a spiritual ideal is in search of truth and eternity.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 89

1. You have carried your cross on your backs; the problems of life have been like a burden on your soul, but you have not yet taken up the spiritual cross that is part of your destiny in order to follow Me.

2. The hour has come when people will rise up to live out their spiritual passion more and more fully and to embrace their cross.

3. That saying which I taught you and which I sealed with My blood on Golgotha—"Love one another"—will ultimately blossom in the heart of humanity.

4. My love for you could not allow you to be lost, and that is why, in Jesus, I gave you a Word of eternal value, meant to assist you at all times so that you might attain salvation. The Divine Word became flesh to save you. Do you not know that perhaps your soul incarnated at this time to save your brothers and sisters?

5. Jesus was "The Word" of God on this earth; everything about Him spoke—not only His words, but also His deeds, His gaze, and His thoughts. Your Master tells you this so that *you* may emulate that example. You do not lack the abilities to do so; it is enough that you love and that your heart is filled with good will, so that these abilities, which lie dormant within your being, may awaken and manifest themselves.

6. Take up your cross and follow Me in humility. Trust that—while you offer comfort to someone, bring peace to a heart, or light to a soul—I will attend to everything related to your material life, and I will neglect nothing.

7. Believe that when I speak to your spirit, I also look into your heart to discover its concerns, its needs, and its desires.

8. The new dawn illuminates humanity; its light will kindle faith in people's hearts.

9. Beloved disciples, do not grow accustomed to My Word, so that every time you hear it, your heart may feel that this divine seed has fallen into its deepest recesses.

10. You souls who seek the light, come to Me and hear this Word. You sorrowful hearts, let My voice restore hope to you. You bodies bent by a difficult life's journey, seek strength in Me and rise up again.

11. O souls who hear Me, do not allow the problems of earthly life to leave their mark on you, much less to break you. Seek the light contained within every trial, so that it may help you become strong and self-controlled.

12. If the soul fails to subdue the body, the body will bend it and dominate it; for this reason, souls grow weak and believe that they die with the flesh.

13. What I seek now are souls, just as I once sought hearts, so that they might love one another.

14. Today I come to teach you a love that transcends the human—a love that will unite all worlds.

15. My Word reveals to you that your destiny is not limited to earthly life alone, but that you must continue your mission in the spiritual realm.

16. I am raising up a people who are to rise up like a great army, led by the one hundred and forty-four thousand who are marked by My light, like torches illuminating the path.

17. Soldiers of peace will form this people; prophets and seers will announce what is to come; healers without human knowledge will cure the sick with the balm of mercy and love; counselors inspired by My light will speak of divine teachings, and their mark upon the world will bear witness to restoration, renewal, and spirituality.

18. This people will not consist solely of human beings; great hosts of spirits of light will also be part of it, whose invisible weapons will assist those who fight on earth.

19. Do you wish to be part of this people? Hear My voice, pray, rise above the weakness of the body, and begin by applying My teachings among your fellow human beings.

20. How could those who feel weary impart strength to others? How could the sick heal their fellow human beings who have lost their health? Draw strength and nourishment from Me, so that you may carry your cross with joy.

21. Beloved people, I spread My mantle of love over all hearts.

22. I am now radiating My light from infinity and preparing you so that tomorrow you may be able to understand My Word; for your faith is not yet genuine. How often have you asked yourselves whether—the manifestation of Jesus in this world and in this time—is real. You stir up a struggle within yourselves in which—while the Spirit tells you that My revelation is real—the rebellious flesh, with its heart and its small mind, doubts, wavers, and often denies My presence in this form.

23. Do not be afraid, for I bless you both when you believe and love Me, and when you doubt Me and stray from the path. I favor no one and single out no one; I come only to give light to humanity, so that all may have the truth.

24. This message, which I have sent you as the Third Era has dawned, will bring you clarity and certainty regarding what My divine love holds, and regarding what you may expect from My perfect justice.

25. I am the Sower of Light, and I know exactly the best time for sowing and for reaping. After the winds have shaken the trees and dried the earth, the time for sowing has come, and the present time is precisely the time when the winds are lashing the world and stripping the trees of their leaves. This is a time of pain, in which you are beginning to drink from your cup of suffering. The struggle between matter and spirit is near—the battle of good against evil, of light against darkness, of truth against falsehood.

26. It has long been written that when humanity reached the height of its depravity, when the world had fallen into sin, your God would come to give you His light.

27. While people triumph through killing in these times, I will triumph by giving them life. My divine mission is to save souls; you have not yet been able to comprehend what “Savior of the world” means.

28. Life beats within your hearts without you sensing Me there, and yet you still marvel that My Spirit sheds light upon your minds. What is so strange to you about the Savior seeking out the lost souls? Would you be surprised if a shepherd went in search of a sheep he had lost?

29. Even before your creation, I knew that you would not obey Me, and that I would save you through love. I knew that I would have to incarnate My Divine Love in Jesus, to whom people would give a cross as a throne.

30. I was in Jesus to teach you the power of love, which knows no bounds, and which I constantly poured out through words, healings, my blood, and my forgiveness. This love raised Lazarus from the dead and forgave Mary Magdalene. Yet you think it is impossible that I have returned to the world, because you put Me to death while I was here. Yet I have returned to the Father’s bosom, and you have not understood that you are no longer to perceive or imagine Me as a human being, but only as Love.

31. It is true that Divine Love spoke through utterly pure lips in those days—as were the lips of Jesus—and that it now reveals itself through the lips of sinners, through whom I proclaim My Word to you in order to convey My teaching. Yet I must also tell you that the meaning is the same in both cases, and that My love is revealed in a more perfect form in this age, since I Myself make you My mouthpieces, thereby giving you proof that your imperfections cannot cause Me to despise you.

32. While some claim that the people through whom I make Myself known are blasphemers, I tell you: They are larks whose song heralds the coming of a new day.

33. I have already enlightened you in many lessons about My spiritual influence upon humanity, and yet your doubts persist. You would like Me to give you material proof, such as that which I gave you in the Second Era—proof demanded by people of little faith so that they might believe in Me.

34. If the sun radiates the light of life upon all of nature and upon all beings, and if the stars, too, radiate light upon the earth—why then should not the Divine Spirit radiate light upon the spirit of man?

35. Now I say to you: People, look within yourselves; let the light of righteousness, which has its origin in love, spread throughout the world. Let my truth convince you that without true love, you will not attain the salvation of your souls.

36. You know why I have come again. Therefore, hold fast to My teaching, which reminds you of the right path. Until the world has attained true spirituality, I will not cease to draw near to people, using all material and human means to communicate with them. I await your inspiration and your spiritual ascent, as well as your arrival in eternity.

37. You can achieve spiritual ascent even here in this world, which seems so hostile to you but is in reality a suitable and favorable place for those who know how to make use of virtue and love.

38. There are many souls who suffer, many mothers who weep, and many hearts filled with grief. The world is full of blood, sickness, and sorrow. Help humanity; refine your feelings; practice more compassion. Reach out your hand to help your neighbor as if they were your own children; listen to them as if they were your brothers and sisters. Then you will give love to the world, and in the depths of your heart you will feel the reflection of your Father's love—like a caress that comes upon you to encourage you to continue the struggle.

39. Step by step, moment by moment, the appointed time is drawing near when I will come to dwell in My sanctuary, which until now has been hidden in the hearts of people.

40. Anyone who thinks that, in order to draw closer to Me, he need only devote his life to giving without expecting anything in return, or that he must sacrifice himself without immediate reward, is mistaken; for because you are as you are—imperfect and sinful—the one who seeks you out to ask you for something will be the one doing you a favor. For by

needing you, he gives you the opportunity to draw closer to the Father through the path of mercy.

41. Go, then, disciples, out into the world to tell your fellow human beings that during this time—if they are waiting for My arrival—they will not see Me as a human being. If they await the Master's coming on earth to bring the blind, the paralyzed, the incurable, and the possessed to Him, as in the Second Era, they will not see Me as a human being, for My presence among humanity is purely spiritual. Nevertheless, they can entrust their sick to Me and share their worries and sufferings with Me, for I am near and present to all My children.

42. This light, this Word, through which I have given you My teaching in this era, will show you the spiritual and simple way in which you can heal, comfort, and help one another on the path of life. This will come to pass when the sick achieve their healing through love for one another.

43. Yes, humanity, you have kindled the fire of passions, and afterward you have cried out to Heaven, begging that it not punish you—without realizing, due to your blindness, that the *Father* does not punish you. It is *you* who have failed to find the way to extinguish the fire of your hatred and your wars with the crystal-clear water of reparation and virtue. For you have not possessed this virtue within yourselves, and you must now begin to extinguish the fire with your tears and even with blood.

44. I am the One who wanted to prevent you from weeping, from feeling pain. I am the One who wants you to rise up and triumph over yourselves.

45. Make humility one of your best allies in order to achieve spiritual ascent. For the gates of the Kingdom of Heaven—which is the realm of the Spirit—are completely closed to the proud. He has never passed through them, nor will he ever succeed in doing so. But if he becomes humble, I will be the first to praise him, and it will be My mercy that opens the door to eternity for him.

46. By speaking to you in this way through the faculties of the mind, which are incapable of inspiring themselves, I give you the best proof of My presence and of the truth of My inspiration. Why, then, do you demand proof from Me with impure intentions? Behold, I have just told you that only the humble will enter My Kingdom. Be humble, and you will understand the love and mercy that My Word contains.

47. Do not challenge Me, for then I will ask you what right you had when I saw you deny mercy to someone who had asked you for it.

48. Let My Word blossom in your hearts; you do not yet know how many of you will become My sowers. Overcome the fear you feel before

the prejudices of men, for those who feel such fear will not serve Me to sow this seed in the hearts of their brothers. Fear is merely a weakness of the material nature, whereas trust and faith are qualities of the spirit.

49. Consider that you have been very cold toward the love of Christ, your Master and Lord; yet I ask you: What has been the reason for this emotional coldness?

50. I told you in the Second Era: "The foxes have dens, the birds have nests, but the Son of God has no place to lay His head"; and today, as I knock on the doors of your hearts, you do not want to open them to Me. But I will make disciples of you all, for My love will never be defeated.

51. This planet, which was prepared by the Father as a reflection of spiritual life so that human beings might live amidst its wonders, worshiping and glorifying their Creator, was later transformed by humankind into a valley of tears and blood. Since then, this world has remained a valley of atonement for those beings who had to undergo a trial by fire of tests and purifications. And yet, many people still see the Kingdom of Heaven and eternity in this earth!

52. Here human vanity has erected its palaces and thrones; here man has crowned himself king and, in his blindness, has allowed himself to be worshiped as if he were God. I have not thwarted his desires, nor have I ever deprived him of the gift of free will. I wanted him to discover the light of truth on his own and to recognize the essence of life.

53. My power has never created a world, a home, or a place of atonement to punish the children who sin. If the earth is a crucible of pain and suffering, it has been the work of human beings.

54. I tell you once again that this world, with its peace, its wonders, and its revelations, bore a resemblance to the Spiritual Realm in the beginning.

55. Do you know what I meant to tell you when I spoke to you of reparation? — To restore purity to the soul and to this world, so that it may be for My children what I have destined for you from all eternity: a world of brotherhood among people, where one practices a worship of harmony with all creation and a spiritual reverence for the Lord.

56. Am I your Judge or not? Yes, humanity, My judgment toward you is relentless and severe, but it is born of the love of the One who is the Author of life. I could have destroyed all those who have desecrated My laws, sinned against them, or disobeyed them; but what value would there be in defeating you through death? Do truth and love have no power?

57. I do not want the dead; I do not want to hear forever the lamentations of those who weep for atonement.

58. I want you to be perfect, so that you may rejoice with the Father of eternal life.

59. In those who are present, I receive those who are absent; tomorrow, when this word is no longer to be heard, it will be communicated through the lips of my witnesses to those who did not hear it. Love one another, disciples, so that your hearts may be like a lifeboat for your brothers.

60. The Good News of this age will reach every heart and every corner of the earth. The message I gave you in the Second Era through Jesus has already become part of humanity's collective knowledge. Upon those blessed seeds, the fertilizing rain of Spiritualism will fall to illuminate and explain the message of times past.

61. Do not seek out only those who live happily, who know little of sin or pain; go to the leper, the murderer, the blasphemer, and the one who has fallen into confusion in his life. Do not shrink from the misery that such a being presents to you outwardly; remember at once that a soul dwells within that person, that a child of the Lord dwells within that being—one of your brothers and sisters, bound to you by eternal and divine ties. Keep my word ever alive within you, so that you do not let pain pass you by without feeling it or alleviating it.

62. Whoever feels the pain of their neighbor, whoever inwardly shares in the trials of their brother, will be granted, through their prayer and their words, the lifting of the heavy atonement that lies upon those for whom they intercede or with whom they suffer.

63. Ensure that those in need do not find you unprepared when they knock at your door, for then your spirit will be unable to bear witness to the One who sent it to earth to fulfill this arduous mission.

64. Your spirit must create a new humanity, and to do so, it must fight against the evil that has the world in its grip. Watch over the children; strengthen the good in the youth, for the new generations will be the ones who are to continue your generous works.

65. Do you think that My gaze does not perceive the abysses into which those who are just beginning to live are plunging, and the dangers that lie in wait for those who have no weapons to defend themselves?

66. People, do not grow accustomed to corruption any longer; fight against it without boasting of your purity, nor be indignant at the transgressions of your fellow human beings. Be tactful, precise, and benevolent in your speech and actions; thus the world will listen to you and will also pay attention to your words of teach . Is it necessary for

Me to tell you once again that before you pass on this teaching, you must live it?

67. Study My Word, disciples, so that you may discover its essence. I am making you the first guardians of this revelation, which you are to make known to the world tomorrow.

68. On the surface, this revelation contains nothing extraordinary, but in the future you will come to realize the significance it will have for humanity.

69. Among this people there are disciples of all kinds; some sense the greatness of this work and already feel the upheaval its appearance in the world will cause; others are content to believe that this is a good path, and there are also those who cannot discern the greatness of this teaching and who doubt its victory and its entry into the hearts of people. I tell you, it is a jewel that I have entrusted to you, whose divine rays of light you have refused to recognize because you have not fathomed My teaching.

70. I have told you that the light shines most brightly in the darkness, and so in this age of materialism and sin, you will see the truth I have brought you shine forth in all its intensity.

71. Do not forget that even in His time, people doubted the words of Christ, for they judged Jesus by His origins and His clothing, and when they learned that He was the son of a carpenter from Nazareth and a poor woman — who would later set out, accompanied by poor Galilean fishermen, to preach a teaching that seemed strange to them — they could not believe that this itinerant preacher, who went from village to village and displayed the meagerness of his clothing, was the King whom the Lord had promised to the people of Israel.

72. I give you these hints because people seek the outward splendor that dazzles the senses in order to believe in the greatness of that which is to be seen and felt only with the spirit.

73. I had to shed My blood, give My life, and rise again so that people might open their eyes. What cup must My Spirit now drink so that you may believe in Me? Humanity: What would I not do to see you saved?

74. There remains only a short time left to speak to you. I know that those who have not yet taken note of My message will later come to understand it, and then embrace their mission with unshakable faith.

75. I come armed with patience; I am a Teacher to those who come for the sake of My teaching; I am a Healer to those who seek only health in Me; I am a forgiving Judge to those who have sinned greatly and then come before Me with their heads bowed in humility to ask for My forgiveness. Tomorrow, when they see their desires fulfilled, their very lips

will speak to teach the ignorant. They will come to the Divine Physician, but only to ask for balm and comfort for the sufferings of their neighbors, and they will also turn to My justice to intercede for the one who has wronged them.

76. I have told you that in order to become masters, you must first be apprentices and disciples.

77. Watch and pray, lest you fall into temptation.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 90

1. I am the traveler who knocks at the doors of your hearts. I knock, and you do not know who it is; you open the door, and you do not recognize Me. I am like the traveler who comes to a village and has no one who knows him, like the foreigner who enters a strange land and is not understood in his own language. That is how I feel among you! When will you sense My presence? O people, when will you recognize Me, just as Joseph was recognized by his brothers in Egypt in his time?

2. Joseph, son of Jacob, had been sold by his own brothers to some merchants who were on their way to Egypt. Joseph was still young, yet he had already shown signs of a great gift of prophecy. Envy took hold of his brothers, who got rid of him, thinking they would never see him again. But the Lord, who watched over His servant, protected him and exalted him in the court of Pharaoh of Egypt. Many years later, when the world was plagued by drought and famine, Egypt—guided by Joseph’s counsel and inspiration—had amassed sufficient supplies to withstand the calamity. It came to pass that the sons of Jacob came to Egypt in search of food. Great was their astonishment when they realized that their brother Joseph had become a minister and advisor to Pharaoh. When they saw him, they fell to their knees at his feet, filled with remorse for their transgression, and they realized that their brother’s prophecies had come true. The one they had thought was dead stood before them, full of power, virtue, and wisdom. The prophet whom they had sold proved to them the truth of the prophecy that the Lord had placed on his lips even as a child. The brother whom they had tormented and sold forgave them. Do you understand, people? Now you know why I told you on this day: “When will you recognize Me, just as Joseph recognized his brothers?”

3. I also once gave you prophecies; I, too, was sold and delivered over to death. But remember that I told you I would return. Why, then, do you not receive Me now that I am knocking at your doors? Will it be necessary for drought and famine to appear on earth, as on that occasion, before you finally seek Me?

4. How much have I spoken to you and given you since the beginning of time, to save you from evil and lead you to perfection. Yet you still need time to reach the summit of the mountain, where I await you, to guard you like treasures born of My love and returning to Me.

5. All people know that I am the Father of all creation and that the destiny of all beings lies in Me. Yet I have received neither their attention

nor their respect. *They*, too, create; they, too, are lords; and they believe they have power over the fate of their neighbors—so why should they bow before Me?

6. In this way, humankind has tested My patience and challenged My justice. I have given them time to find the truth, but they have refused to accept anything from Me. I came as a Father and was not loved; then I came as a Teacher and was not understood; yet since it is necessary to save humanity, I now come as a Judge. I know that humankind will rebel against My justice, for they will not understand Me even as a Judge and will say that God has taken vengeance.

7. I wish everyone would understand that God cannot harbor feelings of vengeance, for His love is perfect. Nor can I send pain; it is you yourselves who attract it through your sins. My divine justice stands above your suffering and even your death. The pain, the obstacles, and the failures are the trials that humanity constantly imposes upon itself, and the fruits of its sowing are what it reaps little by little. It is enough for *Me* to let My light reach your soul during each of these life crises so that it may attain its salvation.

8. Many people say that they do not understand the teachings of Christ, that they do not know what they are turning away from or where they should direct their steps. Yet I ask them: Do those teachings seem too lofty to you? Then listen to Me now, and you will understand them.

9. I knew that I had to return to explain all those teachings to you. That is why I told you that the Spirit of Truth would come and explain all the mysteries to you, so that you might comprehend what you had not understood. This is the time when the Spirit of Truth hovers over all flesh and over every spirit. It is enough for you to focus on the innermost part of your spirit to hear My voice. But I wanted to give you, as the firstfruits of this time, My revelation through the human faculty of reason, so that this message might be the seed that gives you steadfastness and faith on the path of your development.

10. In this time, I give you love, peace, and spiritual instruction, and your heart—poor and in need of all these things—is purified to receive the divine gift.

11. What the powerful and those of great knowledge have spurned, the humble receive; and what was scorned in the magnificent palaces reaches the humble huts and is received with joy.

12. You who have grown weary of the long wait and so much suffering, come to Me. I have prepared everything, and all is ready for this moment.

I have infused the wind with fragrances so that you may breathe in My life-giving breath, for I wish to draw near to you with infinite love.

13. The children of the powerful say to Me when they hear My call at their door: “Come back tomorrow, for today there is no room for you,” while the simple-hearted say to Me: “Come to us, Master, come and honor our humble home with Your presence. Do not look upon our blemishes. You who visited the house of the sinner Magdalene, grant us the joy of beholding You.”

14. When this urgent yet humble call reaches Me, I draw near and enter these hearts, which at this hour are prepared as if they were a sanctuary.

15. Among you, I discover those anointed with tears of sorrow—those who have suffered persecution and endured humiliations.

16. I come because you have called upon Me in the silence of your (inner) struggles and your disappointments; yet you should appreciate that I have come without delay in response to your call, just as a shepherd hastens when he hears the bleating of a sheep that has strayed or is in danger.

17. You have called upon Me with great faith, have sought Me tirelessly, and truly, I tell you, your faith could not deceive you.

18. Be aware that I pour out My blessings like a flood of love upon all those who have known how to believe and wait. Hear My voice reaching out to you, as if it were a love song that makes you forget your sufferings and forgives you for all that was so bitter and that your heart has gradually gathered along the path of life.

19. You are currently learning to feel My spiritual presence in your hearts, and this realization has been like a respite for some, and for others, like an oasis. I am seeking everyone, but first I came hastily to make Myself known among those who, when they heard Me, did not deny Me—those who knew how to endure the mockery of their brothers and sisters because they are with Me.

20. Be patient in your trials, and through them you will bear witness to My work; yet I, too, will bear witness to My faithful disciples, so that humanity may understand that *they* stand in the truth.

21. Not only will you be witnesses to My work; not only will the men and women of My people bear witness to My coming, but *everything* will speak of My coming and bear witness to My truth, just as it happened in that Second Age, when, at the hour of death on the cross, even the sun was darkened, the earth trembled, and all of Jerusalem was desolate and sorrowful.

22. Beloved disciples, weep no longer for Me; your tears will be transformed into bliss, for you will yet weep with infinite joy when you witness the triumph of My teaching on earth, and no one will be able to take this bliss away from you. For now, continue to take your place at this spiritual feast and eat the sweet bread of life.

23. Rejoice in this feast that shines within your souls, so that at the moment you attain communion with Me, you may forget your tribulations. Your wounds shall heal, and you shall rest from your hardships. When these moments come, your heart shall shine like a house decked out for a feast, and not even the most regal palaces on earth will possess, at that hour, the radiance that shines within your soul.

24. Blessed are the meek of heart, for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.

25. Blessed are those who suffer deeply when the Shepherd is insulted. Yet do not fear for Me; fear for yourselves, for pain can indeed weigh you down and overcome temptation.

26. You find refreshment when you listen to Me and ask Me, “Master, why have You chosen us, even though we are so small and so weak?” But I answer you: Your Lord never errs.

27. Know this: even before you first came here to hear Me—when you still knew nothing of My coming—your heart was already pointing out to you that the Master was about to send His light into the world, like a beacon guiding shipwrecked sailors in the midst of a storm.

28. I have called you to make you My workers and to send you out on the paths so that you may proclaim this Good News. But first, I expect you to learn to forgive your enemies—all those who have placed crowns of thorns upon your heads—all those who gave you gall and vinegar to drink—so that you may say that you are now strong enough to go out and sow the seed of spiritualization.

29. Once this is true, you shall set out to sow, and although you will encounter suffering and bitterness on your narrow path as spiritual missionaries, you will also experience great joys that will compensate you. When you go forth to sow the seed of My love, pray and have faith. Sometimes you will weep, but on the other hand, there will be much that will bring you joy as you fulfill My law.

30. You will encounter both tears and joys in your daily work until you reach the end of your path of atonement and arrive at the Promised Land, where all is peace, harmony, and perfect happiness.

31. At times your cup will be full of honey; at other times, full of bitterness; but I tell you once again that whoever prays, stays vigilant, and trusts in Me will not succumb to weakness, for his heart will be full of

faith, and he will never be able to deny Me, for his lips will unwaveringly proclaim My truth on earth.

32. The path is painful and long, but My love will quench the thirst of your heart. Remember that I have always come to people when I have seen that they are on the verge of perishing from hunger or thirst.

33. At this very moment, He who has always come to your rescue speaks to you: Christ, the Divine Promise, made man in Jesus in the Second Era, the Divine Word made human; the Spirit of love, light, and wisdom, concentrated in a ray that touches the spirit, soul, and mind of man to teach him to convey My thoughts.

34. Some say to Me in their hearts: “Lord, how could You have come down into our hearts in this way?” — Oh, My children! Have you not sometimes seen a mother go into a dirty neighborhood where one of her children is sighing and pleading with her, lost in filth or misery?

35. Only these mothers could tell you how they felt when the heartbeats of their wayward child called out to them, pleading for their presence and maternal love, trusting that they would receive their forgiveness.

36. And I, who am the One who is the embodiment of all love, in whom is the love of all fathers and all mothers—could I remain unmoved by the cry of your soul? Should I fail to hasten to that place—whatever its nature may be—where one of My children is left to ruin and calls out to Me? How little you know of Me, even though I have revealed My love to you in so many and so boundless forms!

37. Do you not remember how many times I revealed My love—not only to those who believed in Me, but also to the one who betrayed Me, and to those who persecuted and judged Me? Now you might ask Me what reason moved Me to allow all those mockeries. But I answer you: It was necessary for Me to grant them complete freedom of thought and action so that there would be suitable opportunities for Me to reveal Myself, and so that all might experience the mercy and love that I taught the world.

38. I did not move Judas’s heart to betray Me; he was the instrument of an evil thought when his heart was filled with darkness. Yet in the face of that disciple’s betrayal, I revealed My forgiveness.

39. It would not have been necessary for one of My own to betray Me in order to give you that example of humility. The Master would have demonstrated it at any opportunity that people had offered Him. It fell to that disciple to be the instrument through which the Master showed His Divine Humility to the world, and even if you thought that it was *that*

man's weakness that brought about Jesus' death, I tell you that you are mistaken, for I came to give Myself entirely to you, and if it had not been in this way, you can be certain that it would have happened in some other way. Therefore, you have no right to curse or judge that one who is your brother, who, in a moment of darkness, lacked the love and loyalty he owed his Master. If you blame him for my death—why do you not bless him, since you know that my blood was shed for the salvation of all people? It would be better for you to pray and ask that none of you fall into temptation; for the hypocrisy of the scribes and Pharisees still exists in this world.

40. It is up to *you* to pray and keep watch, so that you may always be instruments of light and never serve darkness. *I* will always have the opportunity to reveal to this unbelieving and materialistic humanity the truth of all that I have revealed to them.

41. Just as in the past, I grant humanity today the freedom of its own volition, so that it may make use of the gift of its will and come to Me of its own accord.

42. I created you free—not for evil, but free as the flow of water, as the growth of plants, as the song of birds.

43. At that time, I did not entice people to call upon Me or seek Me, nor did I resist when they rejected Me. I allowed them to do as they willed, so that afterward I might act according to My will over all creation. By this I wish to tell you that I will bring you to Me as you make use of *your* will. For if one tries to force this marvelous power, which keeps humanity in motion, in a different direction, one will not attain perfection. Therefore, ensure that *your* will is *Mine*, and you will reach the final destination of the path, which is My Father's Heart.

44. I will call you, as I have always done, without ever growing weary, and My voice will lovingly repeat day after day: "Come to Me." But in order for you to hear My call, you must purify your hearts so that the evil forces opposed to virtue, purity, and goodness find no foothold within you and, even though they tempt you, do not cause you to fall.

45. The gates of My Kingdom stand open; through them pour forth great floods of light, whose radiance reaches even this world in search of hearts, minds, and souls upon which to settle.

46. I warn you in advance of everything, for I have already told you that there will be a struggle, and that My teaching will be opposed in many ways. Many are those who will strive to make it disappear from the earth; yet before My teaching disappears, the last of the souls—that is, the last human being on this world—would have to disappear first.

47. Do not be afraid if they call you blasphemers when you say that He who spoke to you in the Spirit was Christ Himself. Even when Jesus said in the Second Era that He was the Son of God, people were outraged. I will forgive their unbelief and allow them to call Me whatever they please.

48. Many will deny that I have spoken to you through the mouths of sinful people. But then I will say to them: Do not focus on the vessel; judge the content, and then I will pour out the purity of My teaching upon the hearts of My deniers. They *will* recognize Me, for I have a distinguishing mark to call My sheep, and they recognize the voice of their Shepherd.

49. They will come and put Me to the test, because they want to prove to you that you are mistaken. If I do not tell them My name, they will say that I am not Who I am, and if I answer their questions—asked with ill intent—they will deny Me with even greater zeal.

50. Then I will say to them: Whoever wishes to enter the Kingdom of Light must seek it with the *heart*. But the one who wishes to live without acknowledging Me will have deprived his own spirit of divine knowledge and will thus cause everything that is clear and luminous revelation to be a secret and a mystery to him.

51. I give you My peace—not the peace the world promises, for that is not true, but only the peace I let you feel. Carry My peace with you, for the path you are taking is strewn with thorns; I know this. Humanity is sailing in an ocean of suffering. Sin has been unleashed, and you do not have enough strength to fight against all these hardships. That is why I have come—to give you strength and to lead you out of this chaos. Whenever you have lost your way and feel unease, you ask yourselves in your deep confusion whether this is My way; yet I answer you that I always show you the *right* path.

52. Some unbelieving heart asks Me on this day: “Is it You, Master, who speaks to us?” And I answer him: It is I, in spirit and in truth, and I reveal Myself to you in humility within the limits of your understanding, so that you may recognize Me and allow yourselves to be enlightened by this light, that it may purify you and prepare your heart, revive it, and show it the spiritual life that awaits it.

53. At this time, I open the book of My instruction. I want it to remain open before your hearts, and for you to tirelessly commit its teachings to memory. I give you instructions, for now is the hour indicated by My love, in which I will make you possessors *of the* wisdom that is yours.

54. You came forth from Me pure, yet over time you have defiled your souls, and after trials and tribulations you come to Me, and I restore to you the worth and grace you have lost. I mark you with a seal of light so

that you may be recognized by your fellow human beings. I have called you disciples, and I want you to emulate those of the Second Era. Do you not agree that I have chosen you?

You say to Me in silence, “Thy will be done.” I cannot yet place you in My stead, nor are you sufficiently equipped to teach. What could a messenger convey—even if he possessed the gift of speech—if My ray did not illuminate him? They are still unskilled and prepared only to receive My inspiration and convey it; yet their hearts are not yet a fountain of mercy and love, for they are inexperienced. Blessed are those who have felt faith upon hearing My Word and who, without My having granted them great proofs, offer Me their gratitude.

55. No one has come here by chance; I have brought you here. Yet once you have spoken with Me, you owe it to Me to recognize Me and to love Me. — Men and women who have lived in magnificent homes until this day: Will you follow Me? Do you not know that you are marked as My chosen ones and that it is My will that you serve in My work? Even if you have loved the world dearly, *today* you shall love the spiritual life, serve your brothers and sisters, and base your joy in life *upon this*. But if your relatives and friends misunderstand you because of this spiritual fulfillment, feel no pain; be strong and take Me as your example.

56. When I lived among you in the Second Era, I found that My children had become arrogant because of their knowledge and power. I wanted My Word to reach their hearts, but I found them indifferent to the gifts of the Spirit. Yet I did not turn away from their path because of this. To help them transform their hardened hearts, I prepared trials intended to enlighten them.

57. On one occasion, one of those men who had heard My Word but had not believed it came to Me. He came filled with fear, and despair was reflected on his face because he could not find a way to restore his wife’s health as she lay dying. Overcome by grief, he turned to Me after having consulted his knowledge in vain, having found no remedy for the illness that was about to end his companion’s life, and said, “Are You the One who heals?” And I, replied to him: “What is it that weighs upon your heart, good man?” Then he spoke and pleaded for his wife’s recovery. I said to him: “Perhaps my knowledge is useless, and the power with which I am endowed is ineffective?” Yet I followed in his footsteps and came to the bedside of the dying woman and touched her forehead. The husband looked on in disbelief as *she* regained her health. The woman rose and was well, and in full awareness she wept with joy, threw herself to the ground, and said to Me, “Master, You are the Divine Healer, our God. Why

do they not recognize You and follow You, even though You perform such miracles?" "Wait, woman," I replied to her, "it is necessary for Me to depart from you in order to be understood; yet those who already recognize My truth are the chosen ones."

58. So it will be in the Third Era. Many who witnessed My manifestations and miracles firsthand did not believe. Yet time passes, and the events that will occur will speak and bear witness to all these miracles, and even then they will still demand new proof. Others have followed Me from the very first moment and remain with Me. These are those who live more for their souls than for their bodies, and who did not wait until I finished speaking to understand Who had taught them.

59. If you, My disciples, set out with a little faith and work for humanity, you will perform miracles, for I will use you to give proof, according to My will, to those who ask for it.

60. When the time comes, there will be no books in the hands of My chosen ones, for their faith and their good works will lead them to the fulfillment of their destiny.

61. Let no one who wishes to follow Me fear the judgment of his brothers and sisters. Many who are fearful say to Me: "How can I follow You? If my parents, my relatives, my friends find out that I am hearing this Word, they will no longer recognize me; they will cast me out from their midst." The Master speaks to these hearts and says to them: Not all who are with Me are at peace with their own; to follow Me, they have endured a path of suffering. Yet I ask those who caused them torment: What evil have these creatures done to you? Why have you made them weep?

62. A time of great justice and severity is now coming. I want you to have sown kindness and deeds of truth among your neighbors by then, so that you may reap their fruits. Do not expect the world to reward your works of mercy. Let Me reward your love for humanity with My blessing.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 91

1. You who come here longing for spiritual nourishment, draw nearer; and if you are weary, linger in the shade of this tree so that you may be strengthened. If you are sad, listen to the song of the nightingale singing in the tree's foliage, and as you listen, you will feel sweet comfort in your hearts.

2. If any of you are overcome by unbelief, I will not hold it against you, nor will I condemn the worldview or creed that you offer Me from the depths of your heart.

3. My voice reaches your spirit to tell you that you must continue onward and traverse the vast desert of life with faith, constantly inspired by the Divine Promise to reach the true Promised Land, which is the Spiritual Kingdom.

4. Listen and engrave My Word upon your hearts, so that the memory of it may be indelible. I assure you that when the hour I have appointed arrives—the hour in which My Voice can no longer be heard in this form—the final instruction will have come, which I give you through the messenger. Therefore, you must guard it as the most precious treasure. When that hour strikes—a solemn moment for the Master and for the disciples—your prepared spirit shall remain calm, immersed in contemplation and prayer, for it is precisely in those moments that it will comprehend the manner in which it is to receive spiritual inspirations in the future.

5. I want you, even before this revelation ends in the form in which I have revealed Myself to you during this time, to understand its deep meaning and its outward form, so that tomorrow you may explain it to those who did not hear Me. Your testimony will be regarded as true if you confirm it with your works of love toward your brothers.

6. Prepare yourselves so that, when explaining My revelations, you may say that it was not necessary for My Spirit to descend in all its fullness upon the voice-bearer's mind, for He is infinite. A single ray of My Light was sufficient to convey inspiration to his mind. Nor should you forget to say that during the brief time of My revelation, My spokespeople possessed the gift of spiritual ecstasy—a gift that enabled them to become instruments and conveyors of My Word.

7. This is—expressed in brief and simple terms—the manner in which My spokespeople have conveyed My spiritual message to humanity in this era.

8. Yet, lest you fall into fanaticism and stubbornly hold the view that I have spoken to the people of this era only through the intermediaries, I want you to know that every human being entrusted with the task of leading multitudes, peoples, or nations is a means through which I speak to humanity.

9. My love transcends the differences among religions, teachings, languages, and cultures, for it is enough for Me to find spiritual readiness in the one who sets out to deliver a message to his fellow human beings. Then My caring love uses him as a mediator to make My truth known through him.

10. When you hear words from the lips of a speaker that have deep meaning or that cause the hidden strings of his listeners' hearts to vibrate, you have proof here that the speaker possessed spiritual readiness and a good gift. But above all, you have proof that he was inspired by Me. If, on the other hand, you hear a speaker utter words that contain falsehood—no matter how brilliant and melodious they may be in form—be certain that there was no spiritual preparation here, nor did My inspiration resonate within them.

11. I will soon cease to convey this message to you, which, when its time comes, will bring about the spiritual awakening of the nations by teaching people to distinguish the spiritual from the merely human, and to separate what is noble, lofty, pure, and luminous from all that contains only imperfection, impurity, or falsehood.

12. At all times, My love as Master has been carefully attuned to the instruction that people needed, and I have always come to them to speak in accordance with their spiritual maturity and intellectual development.

13. I have come to you because I have seen that the words of men and the teachings you have created do not quench the burning thirst of your soul—a thirst for light, a thirst for truth, for eternity, and for love. That is why I have taken up residence among you and make use of humble, ignorant, and uneducated people, causing them to fall into the rapture of the mind and the soul, so that the message of the Third Era may flow from their lips.

To be worthy of receiving and transmitting My divine thoughts, they had to struggle against materialism and the temptations of the world. In this way, by setting aside their own personalities and subduing their vanity, they achieved a complete surrender of their being during the brief moments in which they offered their minds as vessels for divine inspiration, thus enabling words full of wisdom, tenderness, justice, balm, and peace to flow from their lips.

14. There will always be those who cannot comprehend how it is that the spokespeople can express so much knowledge in words and pour out so much essence of life upon the spirits of the listening multitudes without My Spirit descending upon those minds, and with only a ray of My light illuminating them. To this I say to you that even the King of the Stars—as you call the sun—does not need to come to Earth to illuminate it, since the light it sends from a distance to your planet is sufficient to bathe it in light, warmth, and life.

15. Likewise, the Spirit of the Father, like a sun of infinite radiance, illuminates and gives life to all through the light He sends down upon all creatures, both spiritual and material.

16. Understand, then, that where my light is, there my Spirit is also present.

17. Keep these explanations in your memory, for tomorrow it will be you who must apply these examples to help your fellow human beings understand the nature of My revelation through the human mind.

18. In this way, they will easily understand how My Spirit, without descending in fullness upon any one of these organs of the mind, makes Its presence felt through the spiritual vibration that I send down upon My voice-bearers.

19. It is My Fatherly love that comes to you at this time and is transformed into human words when it touches the mind of the voice-bearer.

20. Open the gates of the temple that you possess in the innermost part of your being, and behold the invisible. Rejoice in the knowledge that I have brought the spiritual—which you thought so distant—within your reach.

21. O people, composed of multitudes of disciples of this spiritual teaching, how greatly you are refreshed by the pages of the book of My wisdom, without ever reaching the end!

22. Wisdom itself is the gift and the greatest inheritance of the Spirit, which is the foundation of its eternal glory and bliss.

23. Just as I fashioned a world of inexhaustible teachings for your human mind, so I created a heaven of eternal and infinite wisdom for your spirit.

24. Before your eyes lies a new stretch of the path you must travel, and I leave you an abundance of My teachings so that you may set out with firm steps on this path that will lead you into eternity.

25. I know full well that not all people will recognize the truth of this message at the same time; for while some will believe that the time is

right for them to receive Me, others will cast doubt on My message when they learn of the manner in which it was received. They will say that, to be true, it is far too astonishing that the Divine Spirit could have revealed Himself through the human mind. In response, you should ask them whether they do not think it was also astonishing that the Word of God became flesh in Jesus—a fact they have always held to be the highest truth.

26. You will see that, as soon as they reflect on this, they will realize that I gave you the greatest proof of My love for you when I became human in the Second Era, and that when I now revealed Myself through the human faculty of reason, it was done to lead you toward a dialogue from spirit to spirit, which will be the perfect form in which the children can communicate with their Heavenly Father.

27. The Word speaks to you—the same Word that spoke through Jesus in the Second Era, for the Word of God is eternal and almighty. I spoke to you both through the lips of Jesus and through the mouths of prophets and apostles, just as I am speaking to you now through these messengers, and just as I will do directly to your spirit once you have entered the age of spiritual elevation.

28. It was Christ, the Word of God, who spoke through the mouth of Jesus, the pure and upright man.

29. The man Jesus was born, lived, and died; but as for Christ: *He* was not born, nor did He grow up in the world, nor did He die, for He is the Voice of Love, the Spirit of Love, the Divine Word, the expression of the Creator's wisdom, who has always been in the Father.

30. When Christ spoke through Jesus, His voice was heard everywhere, for it was the Eternal Word that spoke—the voice of your Father. You must ponder and reflect on all this, so that whenever you think of Christ or even merely mention His name, you do so in remembrance of your Heavenly Father, but never as if He were another being distinct from My Spirit.

31. My Word, revealed in this age, will, like a sword, destroy all falsehood with which people have sought to conceal My truth; yet it will also be a lifeboat for all those cast adrift who, filled with fear, seek the light of spiritualization.

32. Disciples, Christ is the highest manifestation of Divine Love; He is the Light that is life in the realms of the Spirit—the Light that pierces the darkness and reveals the truth to every spiritual gaze, unravels mysteries, opens the door, and shows the way to wisdom, eternity, and the perfection of souls.

33. In the Second Era, Christ—the very One who speaks to you at this moment—became human and dwelt on Earth. But now He is with you in spirit, thus fulfilling a promise He made to humanity: the promise to return in a new epoch to bring you the highest comfort and the light of truth, thereby illuminating and explaining all that has been revealed to humankind.

34. Behold in the Divine a single Spirit who has revealed Himself to you in various phases of revelation, but who has always manifested His justice, power, and perfection.

35. Never attempt to confine the insights reserved solely for the Spirit within the limits of your human intelligence, for then you would see before you a God who is diminished and deprived of perfection.

36. It is good that you understand Me as the Supreme Love, as the Absolute, as the Creator, as the Almighty. But understand that you must seek spiritual inspiration to find deeper expressions when you speak of your Lord. Truly, I tell you, My power, My wisdom, and My love surpass everything the human mind can imagine, for all of this is beyond what you know and what you will come to know.

37. I am currently preparing the future of your soul; therefore, the chaff* is now being burned in the fire of Divine Justice, for there are only two paths for you: one is that of spiritualization, the other that of purification.

**This refers to the desires and vices still clinging to the soul.*

38. In this time, those who are not ready to renew themselves will have to experience the greatest bitterness and will be taken from the earth, thereby losing the precious opportunity to atone for their transgressions and to reconcile themselves with the Law, the Truth, and Life.

39. Those, on the other hand, who pass from this material life into the Spiritual Homeland with the peace and satisfaction that comes from a duty fulfilled will feel themselves enlightened by My Light; and if they are among those who must reincarnate, I will prepare them before they return to human life, so that they may rise to Me purified, more spiritualized, and with greater wisdom.

40. You will no longer be so careless as to forget your vows to remain on the path of goodness. You will always cherish the memory of this spiritual covenant you have made with Me, without straying from the path of goodness—despite the trials and temptations you encounter along the way.

41. Whoever wishes to follow Me must take up his cross and follow in My footsteps. I await those of good will who yearn for the peace, salvation, and well-being of their neighbors. I will take under My mantle of love those who seek Me with this noble ideal, and I will send them out to all corners of the world to transform My thoughts into words and My words into deeds, and in this way to make My teaching known through them. Some will use simple words; in others, The Word will blossom, and a flood of spiritual water will flow from their lips to quench humanity's thirst for truth.

42. Do not be afraid to speak when you are among the ranks of My messengers and apostles, and do not entertain the thought that this message will not be understood by people.

43. I come to enlighten your souls, to free you from materialism, to show you the path to true happiness. This is the good news that you are to carry everywhere.

44. All of you who are of good will, prepare yourselves for the struggle, so that you may come to your brothers at the right time. I will give you an example of this right time when I come at the very moment you need Me. Would it be just for the Savior to come too late, even though He sees humanity plunging into the abyss?

45. Hear Me, people, and ponder these words deeply, realizing that you have made little use of them because you have believed little, and doubt has entered your hearts many times. Nevertheless, the time will come when even those of little faith will see the fruit ripen that I have sown, and throughout the world, those initiated into spirituality will emerge.

46. Then you will hear My voice saying to them: "Beloved disciples, let us sow love throughout the world; I will let My seed reach the hearts of people through *your* works. Sow through your example, and soon you will see My teaching bear fruit."

47. Just as John, the forerunner of my coming in the Second Era, said to the multitudes: 'Jerusalem, Jerusalem, prepare yourself to recognize your King,' so you, my new forerunners, shall say to the world: 'Prepare yourselves to receive within your spirit the presence of the Divine Spirit, who wishes to make the glory of His Kingdom tangible to you.' — Sometimes you say, "One would have to be a theologian to penetrate the depths of this wisdom that the Lord reveals to us. One would have to be a scientist to comprehend the wonders that life holds." To this I reply that if you were to study these sciences, you would not understand My revelation.

48. I have prepared your mind in such a way that it can understand Me within the limits of its modest capacity. For in this way—unburdened and free from any influence foreign to My teaching—it can more easily penetrate My teachings. I will entrust to you a book in which your *spirit* will learn to read and come to know *spiritual* wisdom. It is in vain that you seek this wisdom in the books of the earth, for *the* seed contained in the books of men would no longer sprout within *you*. Your task is different from that of those who come to earth to explore the mysteries of nature. You are that people whose destiny is to bring the light of *the Spirit* to the world.

49. Have you not heard of the Seven Seals? To help you understand, imagine a book consisting of seven chapters—a book that contains the knowledge of life and spiritual wisdom, and which has been opened before humanity. Six of these seven seals have been broken; therefore, you have now reached the sixth seal and are receiving its light and revelations.

50. Blessed is he who, with love, humility, and respect, comes to understand this symbol of My wisdom, for light will dawn in his mind. The Book of the Seven Seals is like a sanctuary in which your spirit will find the ladder leading to the abode of peace and perfection. It is the Book of My wisdom, which is given to humanity in seven stages.

51. The “language” in which this book is written is divine, for it was the Spirit of your Eternal Father who wrote it for His children. “My Word” has rendered it into human language for you, so that humanity might come to know it and live by it from its very first pages.

52. I am currently introducing you to the study of this revelation. Tomorrow, when the voice is silent, your spirit shall begin to prepare itself to receive the continuation of the divine teachings directly from the Father.

53. It is My will that when the Seventh Seal is opened, humanity will engage in spirit-to-spirit communion so that it may be in fellowship with its Lord.

54. Reflect on these teachings, disciples, and you will glimpse the greatness of this Revelation.

55. Welcome, O people who come to receive your Lord. Welcome, for you have understood that you live in the time of the fulfillment of the prophecies and promises that I gave to humanity in another age.

56. My new revelation has found the world without peace. Today, the nations are destroying one another without wanting to understand that you are all brothers and sisters.

57. When the fervent Christians of the earliest times learned that their Lord would return to the world in a time of wars and hatred, they could not comprehend how people could fail to come to love one another once that sublime teaching (of Jesus) had been passed from mouth to mouth and from heart to heart.

58. Oh, if only they had known that *the* Christian peoples would rise up against one another to destroy each other, and that the hearts of men would turn into an immeasurably vast grave in which all the virtues taught to them by My doctrine would be buried!

Humanity is like a soul enveloped by darkness, decay, and loneliness, just as a dead person lies in his tomb. But my voice awakened this dead person in his grave to truth, to love, to light. My voice, resounding within his spirit, tells him: Do not sleep; this is the third day on which you are to rise again, the third time destined for the soul's atonement and exaltation, whereby every debt is paid in full, and its mission on earth is fulfilled.

59. I have seen that your religious communities lack the necessary strength to stem so much evil, nor do they possess sufficient light to illuminate your reason, and this is because they have strayed from the very essence of My teaching, which is intended above all for the *spirit*.

60. For many people, Jesus is the figure of a beautiful and ancient legend, whose exemplary works cannot be understood or put into practice in these times of materialism. To this I say to you that the Word and the works of Jesus are not a thing of the past, nor will they ever be, for they do not belong to *any particular* era or nation, since the essence of His works in the world was love and humility, and humanity *needs* His teachings for its spiritual progress.

61. When those who are dead—in terms of love—are resurrected to true life, you will once again see My name and My Word appear in the world, and you will hear many lips say, “Christ has risen from the dead!” But then I will tell them that I have always been present and that I was never dead; rather, it was humanity's spiritual estrangement from Me that prevented them from sensing Me.

62. Disciples, today I perceive weariness in your bodies and restlessness in your souls; the reason for this is that your fellow human beings hurt you because you have embraced this cross. But you long for My Word, and in it you find peace and comfort.

63. In the early days, the people prayed in the wilderness that manna might be sent to them. Today you lift up your souls to hear the voice of the Lord, which is nourishment and eternal life.

64. Many times already you have wished that this Word would be heard throughout the world. To this, the Master says to you: Only a small flock will hear Me through the faculty of reason, but afterward *all* will receive this message. My light is poured out upon every spirit and all flesh, or—which is the same thing—the soil is prepared so that the seed may take root in it and bear fruit.

65. Only those who stubbornly persist in sin will not feel My presence. Yet I will make the world understand that I came for all and that I revealed Myself *to all*.

66. The light of a new day has appeared on the horizon, and a book has opened before your eyes. My spiritual teaching will strive to dispel the shadows, and ultimately its truth will prevail.

67. You must not boast of the spiritual gifts I have entrusted to you, nor of the grace you have been granted to hear Me. It must be your works that speak and bear witness to the teachings of love you have received.

68. People will put you to the test; yet then you must entrust yourselves to My will with full faith, and I will help you through it.

69. They will bring the terminally ill to you so that you may heal them; they will call you to the dying so that you may restore life to them; and they will bring before you those who have lost their minds or the possessed, so that you may give light to their souls and freedom to their minds.

70. Do not fear the proof (of your healing gift); believe in it, be humble toward your fellow human beings, and I will do the rest. I will show people that I have indeed given you authority. They will be moved, and many will be converted. But those who intended to harm you will feel defeated by your loving help.

71. The time of struggle and true spiritualization has come. From temples, churches, and synagogues will emerge those who—devoted to outward rituals—will awaken from their dream and seek out the Lord's fields, where there is work, sowing, and struggle.

72. Cast aside your excessive love for your body, have mercy on your soul, and help it to purify and elevate itself. When you have achieved this, you will experience how strong you will be in both soul *and* body.

73. Remember: If the soul is sick—how can there be peace in the heart? And if there is remorse in the soul—can it then enjoy peace?

74. Prepare yourselves, for truly, I tell you, there are already many who await the Holy Spirit. People are exploring and studying the Scriptures and prophecies, and in them they discover that the events of this time point to the fact that the signs I gave regarding My coming are now being fulfilled.

Yet the majority of humanity still slumbers. If all peoples were awaiting Me and the prophecies had been correctly interpreted, people would already have set out toward the star that would reveal to them the dialogue from spirit to spirit.

75. You who hear My Word have been judges of those through whom I make Myself known. Yet I have called the one who has been the harshest and most unjust, and have given him the same spiritual gift, so that when he, too, finds himself before judges and unbelievers, he may become aware of the difficult and heavy task that weighs upon a messenger.

76. Make progress, disciples; do not wait until the “last ones” come to teach you what faith, obedience, and zeal in My work are, for you are obligated to await them with open doors, a prepared home, and a set table.

77. I welcome all who come seeking My Word—both those who prepare themselves early and turn their minds away from all that is useless, and those who come only out of habit to hear Me. Which—do you think—make better use of My teaching? Which—do you think—will be the strong ones when the hour of My departure comes, in which I will cease to reveal Myself to you through this intermediary? It is, of course, those who truly prepare themselves to receive My teachings. Listen to Me, then, with your spirit; keep your mind open and let your heart be moved; in this way, you will feel how My Word penetrates to the very depths of your being and fills you with noble sentiments.

78. Some who are not present at this message are closer to My presence than many who are seated here for this proclamation, precisely because the Master’s teaching comes to the spirit and not to the flesh. Oh, souls infected by the passions of the world, if only you knew that in the very moments when you hear this Word, I am offering you, through it, a boat so that you may save yourselves, and a net so that you may rescue your brothers and sisters who are in danger!

79. At last I am with you, as I had promised you; at last I have arrived, and there will not be a single day on which I do not give you proof of My presence and My justice in many ways.

80. The time when people have used their free will for pleasures, base passions, hostilities, and revenge is now coming to an end. My justice blocks the paths of sin and instead opens the way to reconciliation and renewal, so that people may find the path of peace that they have sought in vain by other means.

81. You call yourselves brothers and sisters; yet you have been so only on rare occasions! That is why I have told you today that you must prepare

yourselves to receive My Word. For in it you will hear My tender and loving voice, which will lead you to feel yourselves as true brothers and sisters in God.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 92

1. For you, the day on which you hear My Word is a day of celebration. You who have faith are comforted, and you who have doubts are tormented because you wish to see Me as a human being in order to have absolute certainty of My presence.

2. But do not worry, says the Master, for even without seeing Me or touching Me, you will ultimately believe. As My Word convinces you, it simultaneously sensitizes every spiritual fiber of your being, and eventually you will feel the spiritual revelations close to you when peace knocks at your door or love draws near to your heart, when death approaches or temptation lies in wait.

The greatest legacy I will leave you will be this teaching, for whoever knows how to interpret and practice it as it requires will attain the highest peace of the soul. But whoever distorts it in interpretation or application will weep bitterly. Yet they will not be able to blame *Me* for this, for their conscience will tell them that this pain is proof that they were outside the law.

3. Even on earth, your parents leave you a legacy of teachings and advice, and those who follow and heed them will continually reap good fruits along their life's journey. But those who do not heed their words and forget them—and who place more value on the material goods they receive as part of their inheritance than on the lessons of love they have been given—are at the mercy of misfortune and the vicissitudes of life. Ask yourselves: Would it be just if these children, who have erred, were to say that it is their Father who punishes them when they feel the hardships and sufferings that are the consequences of their disobedience? No, my children, it is *your own* deeds that always bring you either a reward or a punishment.

4. Beloved disciples, I am currently imparting to you My teaching of love. Amid this simplicity in which My messages are conveyed lies My sanctuary—this spiritual temple where no rites are celebrated, nor are you dazzled by the false splendor of liturgies; here you hear only a voice that is at times loving and comforting, at times profoundly wise, and occasionally stern and just.

5. This is why you never tire of hearing it, and why you always feel moved by it; for although my teachings bear outward similarities to one another, you have discovered that they differ in content and lead you step by step toward the spiritual understanding of my truth.

6. You come from various parts of the earth to hear Me, and I call you representatives. If you are a father or mother of a family, I receive you as representatives of the home; if you are a child, I receive you on behalf of the family. If you come from a specific region, I regard you as representatives of that region, and if you come from a distant land, I call you representatives of your nation. To Me, you are all My children, My beloved disciples, whom I teach without favoritism.

7. To those who doubt My Word, I say that they should wait, that they should set aside the doubt in their hearts and keep their lips sealed, but that they should instead open their ears, their minds, and their hearts, for now is the time of surprises and wonders that only those who are prepared will be able to perceive and confirm.

8. The final battle is already being fought, and it is necessary that you have weapons to fight and a shield to defend yourselves. Yet since this judgment is not as the world has expected, it has not realized that it is already in the midst of it. Everyone who has awakened, if they have compassion for their fellow human beings, should warn them and bear witness to the good news among the people. I see among this people many who remain silent, even though they could speak to bear witness; others, however, who have not understood My teaching, speak ceaselessly of it without knowing its meaning or significance, and thereby often fall into irresponsible falsehoods. To these I say that they should first study and prepare themselves, so that there may be no cause for anyone to be confused or to judge My work harshly.

9. I also point out to you that he who uses My Word as a sword to wound his fellow man, or as a scepter to humiliate him, cannot call himself My disciple. Nor can he who becomes agitated when speaking of this teaching and loses his composure, for he will not sow the seeds of faith.

10. A prepared disciple will be one who, when he sees his faith—the very core of his convictions—under attack, knows how to remain calm, for he will be like a lighthouse in the midst of a storm.

11. Listen to Me tirelessly so that your faith may grow and you may satisfy the longing for the elevation of your soul.

12. In this era, I will ensure that the teaching I gave you in the Second Era—which many have failed to grasp and others have forgotten—is understood by all, and that it is also put into practice based on My new teachings.

13. You who have received these revelations are chosen to proclaim My new message to humanity through human reason. Who else but you should bear this witness? If you expect the dignitaries or clergy of

humanity's religious communities to bring this Good News, you are mistaken. For truly, I tell you, even if they were to see Me, they would not open their lips to say to humanity, "Behold, there is Christ; go to Him!"

No, disciples, it will not be they who proclaim Me, nor will it be they who blaze new trails for the people of this age. My Word, on the other hand, is ceaselessly preparing you so that you may speak faithfully of what you have seen and heard, and above all, so that you may confirm it through your worship of God and your works of love toward your fellow human beings.

14. Let My Word fill you with strength, so that you may not be weak in the trials. Remember that the path of virtue is sometimes strewn with thorns and temptations.

15. Understand how delicate this work is, beloved disciples, and also all that you must fathom and observe so as not to fall into error, nor to sow discord among your brothers.

16. Keep My Word, and you will be strong, for I will build temples that will withstand the fiercest storms.

17. Let no one tell Me that he feels too tired to undertake this day's work, for it is not the soul that speaks thus, but the flesh. I tell you that it is enough to detach yourselves a little from the material world in which you live to feel free from burdensome weights. The mature soul feels no weariness; it is the body that grows weary in the material struggle. This spiritual mission, carried out with love, does not weigh you down nor does it tire you; instead, it eases the hardships of your life and strengthens both body and soul.

18. I must tell you, disciples, that the one who feels love for his neighbors knows no weariness. Do you believe that—if I did not love you as I do—I would have accepted the judgment and the sacrificial death to which you subjected Me at that time? But My love for humanity gave Jesus strength, and in Him I accomplished My work of redemption. Understand this: Just as your love for your neighbors is, so will be the strength with which you can endure their insults and the hardships that your mission may bring you.

19. Pray, and grow strong in goodness, so that you may overcome your imperfections and feel more worthy of My love each day.

20. In this blessed hour, My Divine Ray has touched the minds of My spokespeople in the various places of gathering dedicated to this revelation, and this light has been transformed into words of life for the spirit of My people. This manifestation is similar to that in which the manna fell upon the starving people and nourished them in the desert

during the days of need. Let no one fear being forsaken, for you have experienced that I have given you proofs of My presence at all times.

21. Do you not feel how My caring love is gradually turning you away from all that is useless and harmful? It happens because it pleases Me that you purify yourselves in the spring of pure water that My teachings offer you, so that, thus purified, you may be worthy of My revelations.

22. Listen, disciples: The foretold time, in which My Spirit would pour out upon every soul and upon all flesh, in which humanity would have spiritual visions and symbolic and prophetic dreams, is now. Observe how spiritual gifts are manifesting themselves among people from various religious communities. Yet among them all there is one—unknown and unassuming—in whom the spiritual manifestations have occurred clearly, precisely, and in the proper manner. In her I have made My voice heard as the Master, have revealed the ultimate purpose of these spiritual gifts, and have shown her the sure path for carrying out her mission.

23. This is My people (Spiritual Israel), upon whom My revelations will descend—the successor to that ancient people who were called Israel in the First Era and who are now rising again in the world, bearing in their spirit the task of making My truth known to humanity.

24. This people hears My voice in this age and is nourished by Me as branches of the Eternal Vine. All its children shall bestow upon the world the fruits of the tree from which they received life. My Word will make them fruitful, like irrigation with the purest water, and prepare them so that they may never be watered with unclean water; for then the taste and juice of this people's spiritual fruit would no longer be those of the Divine Tree.

25. In these times of materialism, My teachings of love have been forgotten because of the darkness that envelops humanity. But I tell you that you should seek them in your spirit, from which they cannot be erased, for there all your spiritual gifts remain hidden as an inextinguishable lamp that illuminates the path you must follow until you have attained the reward I have promised you.

26. I am now gathering My people to bestow My wisdom upon them. Only I can discern those who are to serve Me. Throughout three ages, I have sought disciples to impart My teaching to them and prepare them as My messengers. In each of these ages, I have revealed Myself in different forms, and My presence has taken people by surprise because they did not know how to prepare themselves to expect Me, even though they knew that the time had come for these events to occur. When I stood before them, they did not recognize Me, even though My Word offered

them the same meaning as always; for the purpose of My teachings has been the same at all times. I tell you: No matter what form I take to reveal Myself to you, you can recognize Me, for I always show you My love. The forms I have used to make Myself present to humanity have not been a mask to hide Myself from their sight, but a means of limiting Myself in order to be understood, to test their faith, and to instill trust in Me within them.

27. You who are uncertain about this revelation—remain silent until, after some time, you are convinced.

28. Many of your doubts stem from the fact that you see these messengers as imperfect beings, and this leads you to wonder: Is it really possible that the Divine Spirit speaks to us through this means? Yet I ask you: Where are those who are pure in heart, and the righteous, through whom I might reveal Myself? I do not find them on earth, neither among the elderly, nor among virgins, not even among children, and even less so among philosophers or scientists, nor among the clergy of the various religious communities. So I have sought among the simple people *those* who, in addition to an unclouded mind, possess sufficient spiritual development, and *they* have served Me with true love.

29. When I convey My Word to you through human lips without making Myself visible, I do so to give you the opportunity to earn merit and to repeat that Word which I gave you in the Second Era, when I said to you: “Blessed are those who have not seen and yet believe.”

30. Once these times of My revelation have passed, you will understand that I chose you as the most worthy means—since you are My children—to express, through your intellect, My love and My desire to lift you up to Me.

31. Do not doubt the value you hold for Me. I have proven My love to you from the moment I sent you into the Paradise of My creation. There I gave you everything you need for your refreshment and sustenance, but also for your spiritual ascent. In this lovely garden, you can come to know and love your Creator, discovering within your own spirit the abilities and qualities of the One who gave you life.

32. Man on earth is a prince, a title bestowed upon him by My love and My justice, and the mission he received from the very beginning was to rule over the earth.

33. Over the divine gift of his free will, I placed a radiant beacon that would illuminate his life’s path: the conscience.

34. Freedom to act and the light of conscience to distinguish good from evil are two of the greatest gifts that My Fatherly love bequeathed to your

spirit. They are within man even before he is born, and also after he has died. Conscience guides him and does not separate from him in despair, nor in the loss of reason, nor in the agony of death, because it is deeply united with the spirit.

35. If you understand all that I am teaching you—do you still think it is unworthy for My Spirit to reveal Himself to humanity through My own children? How poorly you know your Father, and how little you know yourselves!

36. This is a time of surprises, of signs and wonders, and you must be alert so that My revelations do not pass you by unnoticed. Observe, feel, and reflect. It is not only the Divine Word that speaks to you—all of creation likewise speaks to you ceaselessly in *its own* language and shows you the path of your duties.

37. I find you capable at this time of understanding the Book of Spiritual Wisdom and making great progress, if you know how to concentrate in the innermost part of your being and allow your soul to kindle the light of its faith and thereby illuminate its path of development.

38. When I once told you to hear My teachings and remain silent about them, it was because humanity in the past killed My prophets and even Jesus, your Master. Yet it was not long before people realized that all those revelations and prophecies bequeathed to them by these prophets were coming to pass. You who have already had this experience—would you dare to reject My prophetic word once more and thereby bring spiritual death upon My new spokesmen?

39. Seek in the testimony of My prophets of former times the announcement of this revelation through the human faculty of reason, and truly, I tell you, you will find it there. If people have not found these prophecies to this day, it is only because they read them without understanding how to grasp or interpret the Divine Word.

40. I welcome all who wish to hear My teaching—both those who harbor doubt and even mockery, and those who would give their lives to affirm that this revelation is true. Yet I have not demanded this sacrifice from My disciples, only that of their perseverance—if you call the act of loving and remaining steadfast in goodness a sacrifice.

41. The day of My departure is already drawing near, and you must prepare yourselves for it. Remember that I will leave you no material possessions; My legacy consists of wisdom, love, and strength. I leave you the Book of My Word, which contains all the teachings you need to be properly guided in your lives.

42. Let faith accompany you wherever you go. If you once forgot Me in times of joy, may you now remember Me whenever there is joy and peace in your hearts, and give thanks to Me. Even in times of sorrow, seek Me in solitude, in the intimate turning of your being toward Me, to entrust all your lamentations to Me in your longing for the strength you need.

43. You must always respect the faith or religious convictions of your fellow human beings and bear in mind that the human heart is My temple. If you wish to enter its innermost depths, you must do so with love and pray before lifting the veil of this sanctuary.

44. Do not act like those who, without reverence or respect, cross the threshold of this sacred place—which is the soul—extinguish its light, ravage its offerings, and destroy the altar; for then you will become desecrators and profaners of My temple.

45. In many hearts you will find altars of fanaticism upon which an idol stands. Let this not trouble you; you must understand that the offering is good, that it is sincere, and that it comes from a sincere heart that turns toward Me. — In this way, I teach you respect and love for your neighbor, the only key with which you can open hearts.

46. Remember that I have revealed to you, now and at all times, the manner in which you are to offer worship to your Father. Many of you are instructed in this, yet when you consider how the various religious communities and sects have complicated the worship of God, think of the struggle that must arise among humanity when the ideal of spiritualization takes hold in the world and fights for simplicity and sincerity.

47. It is true that fanaticism for traditions, false religiosity, and idolatry have taken deep root in the hearts of the peoples; yet do not be disheartened by the thought of the struggle that awaits you, for your faith will remain steadfast. Remember My word that I invite every heart to elevation and to draw near to Me, and that My disciples will be protected and strengthened by My love in this struggle that awaits them throughout the world. No one will feel the need to rely on their own strength, and their faith will lead them to victory.

48. Understand why I reveal Myself to you with unwavering zeal. I do not want you to be asleep or filled with fear of imaginary dangers. Strive for the spiritual ascent in this world, and hold no other thought than that you are seeking brothers and sisters, not enemies—brothers and sisters to whom you are to bring a message of brotherhood and spiritualization. — O disciples, who are fearful and weak in your faith, I tell you: you must understand My teaching and draw strength from it, so that you may feel strong and have no fear of the battle that is drawing near.

49. To help you in your task, I prepare your soul and your body so that, with courage, serenity, and faith, they may be able to weather the turbulent circumstances you encounter along your path.

50. Do not fear rejection from your relatives and friends; do not lose heart if they despise you for the sake of this cause. Strengthen your hearts now through My teaching, which is the best anvil.

51. Be humble in the face of these trials, conduct yourselves with dignity, and struggle with humility, so that you may be able to forgive every insult if you wish for the seed I have sown within you to bear the fruits of love and take root in the hostile and barren soil of the human heart. If you wish to take Me in Jesus as your model, remember that as a human being I was misunderstood, persecuted, rejected, and mocked from the moment of My birth until the end of My journey, which was the Cross. Even in the hour of My agony, many rejoiced in My pain and celebrated My death.

52. But this memory should not discourage you; it should not make it seem difficult for you to put My teachings into practice. To My disciples of that time, too, this seemed difficult, and yet they fulfilled their mission. They saw their Master triumph over the world, conquer death, and accomplish His work of redemption along His path; and therefore, after His departure, they were able to follow in His footsteps, made love for their neighbors their law, and made love for their fellow human beings their true life.

53. They are a beautiful example for you, disciples of the Third Era, to whom I say: Come to Me, you who are sick in body and soul, for I will not reject you because of your weakness. Hear My Word, and it shall be like the balm that heals your wounds.

54. How many of you are surprised to discover tears of overwhelming emotion welling up in your eyes as you hear My Word, even though just a few moments earlier you were indulging in the vanities of the world!

55. I have been giving you this instruction for a long time now, and yet I do not see the students transformed into disciples; yet I will continue to give you My Word until I have made you good masters. It has pleased Me to choose those who are unskilled in the knowledge of this world, for *their* minds possess the simplicity and clarity necessary to understand spiritual wisdom. I have chosen the poor, for when they felt clothed in My grace, *they*, in their humility, knew how to appreciate the value of the spiritual gifts I have granted them. But the rich, who strive only for earthly power—how insignificant the abilities bestowed by God seem to them, and how few have turned to Me in their desire for grace and gifts for their spirit.

Yet I am always ready to pour out My secret treasures upon each of My children at the moment they are prepared.

56. To these poor ones whom I have adorned, I teach that they must not keep this treasure only for themselves, but that they must share it with their brothers.

57. The spirit who knows that he carries within himself gifts that his Lord has given him rejoices and strives to preserve them. He is aware of their development and endeavors to make this jewel, which has been entrusted to him, shine.

58. Remember, then, that he who strays from My path after having received an inheritance is less ungrateful toward his Lord than toward himself, for every stage of development he has attained has cost him effort, suffering, or atonement.

59. Do you not know that the one who walks outside the law deprives himself of his virtues and his spiritual gifts? That is why I have helped you in this time to restore to your soul all that it had lost and because of which it felt weak and in need of help. You will all receive light; there will not be a single one among you who does not feel the awakening of his soul and the longing to rise above the human. The “plants” that were parasites will be transformed into blooming and fruitful ones. Because I love you, I will always give you an opportunity to save yourselves. But you must remember that every opportunity you fail to seize will make your return to the path of salvation more painful.

60. Today I come to set you apart from the prevailing corruption, so that you may hear My Word in peace and at the same time reflect upon it and fathom its meaning. Be aware that the soul’s thirst is quenched only by the pure water of love and mercy.

61. If you have had servants in the world and have been honored, you must renounce all of this and become useful, diligent, and humble servants to your fellow human beings. You have often served the world, but now you are to serve God in obedience to My instructions. The world has brought you joys, but now it is time for you to prepare your soul to enter the Spiritual World, where you will find complete fulfillment if you have lived in accordance with My Law of Love.

62. Use your time on earth to love and to offer kindness instead of bitterness. Pay attention to these creatures here, through whom I give you My Word, and you will see how, despite the trials they face in their lives, they have loving words for you in the moments of My revelation. Can you imagine the life-giving power that Jesus’ teachings had back then, and the joy of the crowds who listened to Him? It was the voice of the Kingdom of

Heaven before which the souls of the disciples bowed down. Every time the Divine Master's lips parted, His words fell like balm into the ailing hearts and healed many wounds. Yet was the path Jesus walked a path strewn with flowers? No, disciples, His path of suffering to Golgotha began already in the manger at Bethlehem. That is why that Word—which was the voice of the One who suffered for your salvation—inspired firm resolutions for improvement in many hearts, thus transforming the lives of many human beings who had lived in darkness and who subsequently felt enlightened by the fire of love in His Word.

63. Those who were dead to the life of grace rose to new life, full of hope and faith, and people with selfish, hard, and cruel hearts wept with remorse and felt compelled to do good and to love those whom they had regarded with indifference and even contempt. I alone witnessed many of these miracles of conversion, for they went unnoticed by many of My disciples. And now, in this time, this miracle is happening once again when the life-giving essence of this Word is received. Among the multitudes who hear Me, I discover people who were mired in vice and who are reshaping their lives and rebuilding themselves by practicing the virtue they had previously disregarded. I see families uniting to follow in My footsteps, and marriages that strengthen their bonds through the ideal of spiritualization that My teaching has instilled in them.

64. Among my workers, I also see those who were once outcasts on earth and slaves to sin, and who have now freed themselves from it; and I see those who bore a burden of suffering and who now have peace in their hearts and know how to share it with their brothers and sisters.

65. The reason for this is that My Word, through the human faculty of reason, possesses the same power, essence, and persuasive force as that which I gave in Jesus, even though the teaching I give you today comes from lips that sin and profane. How much more profound will My dialogue with your spirit be once you have attained greater purity? O disciples, strive to cultivate the gifts of humility and active charity; in this way, you will give your soul the opportunity to purify and elevate itself! Cling to Me, that you may live eternally.

66. I saw many of you wandering about with death in your hearts, without having found a hand to show you the path of virtue and peace, until the echo of My Word reached you, and its voice, calling you, awakened you to a new life and allowed you to experience the joy of returning to Me.

67. Your soul had remained blind, mute, and deaf to every spiritual activity, yet in its very essence it longed to acquire this knowledge and

hoped for it. Your mind did not comprehend this inner struggle, and therefore you found no explanation for the lack of peace and joy in which you lived.

68. Then it came to pass that My presence shone forth like a beacon in the darkness of your soul, and immediately you recognized Me and said to Me, "Lord, You are the One I have been waiting for so eagerly." And from that time on, I accepted you as My disciples and taught you to spell out the first syllables of this book, which has revealed the contents of its pages to you day by day.

69. I chose you because of the humility of your hearts, so that, devoted to Me, you might carry My teaching everywhere and, in this time of corruption and misery, sow the seed of My love in the hearts of your fellow human beings—which is the suitable field for a change of heart and virtue.

70. I have come to awaken to life all souls that had died to grace, and to teach you what you could find neither in the sciences nor in philosophy: spiritualization.

71. The denominations have been slumbering in a centuries-long sleep of routine and stagnation, while the truth has remained hidden. Yet those who know the commandments of Jehovah and the Word of the Divine Master *must* recognize in this voice that speaks to you now the voice of the Spirit of Truth, which was promised for these times.

72. Humanity demands supernatural proofs in order to believe in My existence and in the immortality of the soul, and truly, I tell you, I *will* give them those proofs in this time of great events and fulfillment.

73. The new generations will not hear My Word in this form, for I have ordained for them the revelation from spirit to spirit.

74. I expect you to fulfill My commands. I will speak to you through the messengers until the year 1950, the time at which I consider this era to be over. Yet I do not want you to be weak on that Day of Justice, for you will then be divided and fall prey to error. Be prepared so that you may hear the voice of conscience and feel responsible for all your assignments.

75. Take care of your physical health; ensure its preservation and vitality. My teaching advises you to show loving care for both your soul *and* your body, for the two complement one another and need each other in fulfilling the difficult spiritual mission entrusted to them.

76. My path is narrow, but it is sure. Do not engage in vain acts of penance any longer, and do not make fruitless sacrifices. Take from nature what is necessary for your material life, and lift yourselves up to Me in your longing for spiritual nourishment.

77. Beloved people, carry peace within you, so that just as *you* have been comforted in this time of sorrow, you may know how to comfort those who grow weak under the burden of life's great trials.

78. You who have been healed and have received gifts and graces from the Father will tomorrow be called the spiritually rich by the people.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 93

1. Welcome, you hearts that hunger and thirst for light. Remain with Me, and you will never die, for I am life.

2. In the past, you felt as though you were dying because you had lost hope and faith. There was no light in your hearts to guide you along the path of true life, nor a voice that would have lovingly said to you, “Come here, this is the way of peace,” until you heard My Word, which is always full of love and comfort, and its light restored your peace.

3. Your blindness was dispelled by the light of your conscience, and this light constantly urges you to prayer, to active charity, and to improvement. Thus you have come into My presence, and My Word has been like a brightly shining and saving beacon that illuminated your path. From that moment on, you have understood that this light can come only from Me, and you have said to Me: “Lord, it is You whom I have been waiting for so long. Today I know that I loved You and needed You, Master.”

4. Yes, disciples, here I am, helping you take the first steps on the path that leads upward, until I have prepared you as true disciples through My teaching and My revelations, so that I may later send you out to the provinces and nations to spread this faith.

5. The struggle will take place in a time of great sin, hardship, and suffering, and you will have no other means of help than your spiritual growth, nor any other weapons than the truth. I have chosen you—the poor, the uneducated, and the humble—like fallow farmland that is nevertheless suitable for being made fertile and for receiving the spiritual seed.

6. I have not sought out philosophers, theologians, or scientists, but rather the simple people who have always awaited Me and who, at My call, hasten to restore to their spirit the forgotten or misused heritage.

7. Humanity has not succeeded in penetrating to the core of the revelations of the first two eras. But in this, the third era, My Word will enable you to understand, interpret, and put into practice My earlier teachings, and you will unite them with the present ones.

8. In this era, I have not been born into the world as a human being. I have come to you in the light of my Spirit, which has become the Word made flesh, and through it I give you the essence of my life to strengthen the faith in your hearts.

9. I give you new life, awaken you, and enable your eyes—which have been blinded by the darkness of this world—to behold the eternal truth.

10. I reveal to you what the scientist cannot teach you, because he does not know it. He has slept in his earthly greatness and has not risen to Me in the desire for My wisdom.

11. The hearts of the clergy have closed off; they are the ones who, in the various sects and religious communities, should be teaching the spiritual knowledge that is greatness and riches for the spirit.

12. I have seen that the Law and the teachings I bequeathed to humanity in times past have been concealed and replaced by rites, outward rituals, and traditions.

13. Yet you, who deeply recognize that the essence of this Word is the same as that which Israel received on Mount Sinai and which the multitudes heard from the lips of Jesus in the Second Era, shall teach through your worship of God and your deeds that the Divine Law must not be forgotten for the sake of following foolish traditions that do not benefit the soul.

14. Learn from Me, disciples; do not remain in hiding any longer. Prepare yourselves in soul and body so that you may soon step out into the light and My message may be made known. Become spiritual so that I may make My will known to you through your gift of inspiration.

15. I want the light of My Spirit to shine forth in your minds, and for the words that come from your lips to spring from the Spirit. Do not attempt to speak of this work unless you are sufficiently prepared to feel your words. Spirit, heart, and mind must be united within your being if you are to serve as intermediaries for the transmission of My Word.

16. The new generations will no longer hear Me in the form you are now witnessing, for the date I have indicated—after which I will no longer make Myself known in this way—is drawing near; it is 1950. Until the last day of this year, I will give you My Word. I will speak to you tirelessly, encourage you, and My benevolent voice, full of invigorating power and light, will pour down upon My people like a torrential flood.

17. Those who listen to Me until the end must be strong and will forever be regarded as examples of obedient disciples. They will not falter in trials, will not stand still, nor will they be divided.

18. What would become of this people if some strive for spiritual growth while others grow complacent in old and backward religious rituals and useless traditions? You must fight together so that you do not grow weary in your daily work, and you must remain vigilant so that you may clearly hear the voice of conscience.

19. Live vigilantly, so that you may not be weak creatures, but strong souls. Direct your steps along the path of mercy, love, and justice. Do not deprive yourselves of what I have provided for your healthy physical refreshment. I also tell you that you must not torment your soul by denying it what is rightfully its due, so that both body and soul may form a single will, over which your conscience—which is My Divine Light—watches.

20. I do not want the world to entangle you in its materialism and rob you of the grace I have entrusted to you, for then you would fall back into the life of misery and pain from which I have saved you.

21. Do not forget that I have come to your rescue and have helped you overcome your weakness and break the chains that hold you down, so that you may finally experience the satisfaction of having freed yourselves from weaknesses, illnesses, and hardships.

22. Everyone who sets out and follows in My footsteps will find in Me the strength and a helper who will accompany them to the end of their life's journey. Whoever hungers and thirsts for light and salvation will find in My work the bread and water of eternal life.

23. Strengthen your soul for the difficult times of crisis to such an extent that, should you be thrown into prison for following in My footsteps, you will feel strengthened by the memory of your Master's sufferings, knowing that I will be with you during this time of trial. When you see that a beloved family member has been cast onto a bed of suffering and is close to breathing their last, turn your thoughts to Me and willingly allow My will to be done. Then you will see a miracle occur as a reward for your submission and your faith in the face of My decrees. Those who remain alone on their life's journey should remember Jesus, how He, far from His mother and His disciples, walked toward Calvary with complete submission, followed by a crowd, yet alone in His heart.

24. Whenever you bring this image to mind, you will feel a sense of sweet comfort at the thought that I promised to stand by you in your tribulations and to turn away your cup of suffering.

25. The pain will purify you, and when the time of your tribulations has passed, you will consider yourselves fortunate to have had the opportunity to follow in your Master's footsteps, and you will feel that you are the heirs to a spiritual legacy.

26. Study My teaching carefully, and you will see how *each* instruction from Me confirms the one that came before it, just as My Word *of this* time reaffirms all that I told you in the past.

27. Few are the people who recognize the signs that a new era has dawned and that I am currently revealing Myself spiritually to humanity. The majority of them devote their lives and efforts to material progress, and in this reckless and at times bloody struggle to achieve their goals, they live like the blind; they lose their way, no longer know *what* they are striving for, cannot see the bright glow of the new dawn, fail to perceive the signs, and are far from acquiring knowledge of My revelations.

28. This humanity has believed more in the teachings and words of men than in the revelations I have granted them throughout the ages. Are you perhaps waiting for the Father, in His justice, to send you even greater signs than those you see at every turn, so that you may feel and believe that this is the time foretold for My manifestation as the Spirit of Truth? Oh, you people of little faith! Now you will understand, disciples, why I sometimes tell you that My voice cries out in the wilderness, because there is no one who hears it and truly heeds it.

29. Awake, O people, so that you may tremble at this voice of justice, so that you may feel compelled to proclaim to your fellow human beings that the Law, the Light, the Judgment, and with them the salvation of humanity have come into the world.

30. Do not regard the fulfillment of your task within this struggle as something impossible. Even now I foretell to you that it will not be only you who will redeem this humanity or transform the lives of the peoples; *I* will perform these works, for they are superhuman. I only want you to fulfill *the* task that falls to you, and to allow the new generations to carry My seed further than *you* were able to go.

31. Can you imagine the bliss of one who returns to spiritual life and has fulfilled on earth the destiny his Father has laid out for him? His satisfaction and peace are infinitely greater than all the satisfactions the soul can reap in human life.

32. And I offer you this opportunity so that you may be among those who rejoice when they return to His Kingdom, and not among those who suffer and weep in their deep distress or remorse.

33. I hasten to your aid when I hear your cries for help, when, like shipwrecked souls, you struggle against the churning waves of this sea of passions in which the humanity of this age drifts. Your prayer reaches Me, and My mercy spreads like a mantle of peace, just as it did on another occasion when, accompanied by My disciples, I was sailing on the Sea of Galilee and the foaming waves threatened to sink the boat. The fearful disciples begged Me in anguish to save them, for they felt they were about

to drown, and I showed them that whoever is with Me and trusts in Me will never perish.

34. In this age, the boat is My work; the sea is life; the storm is the passions, the afflictions, and the trials.

35. Blessed is the one who is inside this boat when the storms break out, for he will be saved!

36. Cross this sea and sail toward the other shore with absolute faith, knowing that perfect peace awaits on its shores. Who could go astray on this crossing if they sail guided by the compass of their conscience?

37. If anyone feels exhausted, let him call upon Me. If anyone else feels his faith wavering, let him pray, and instantly I will be at his side to assist him. But let no one seek to return to the starting point or resign himself to perishing, swept away by the waves of the storm.

38. Perfect your prayer, for you must come to know the spiritual power it imparts. It is the ladder to heaven, upon which you will ascend to Me in a true communion of souls.

39. How darkened is the path of the one who extinguishes his faith or loses trust in Me! You who are awake, pray for the world that sleeps.

40. Does it seem strange to you that I care for you with such great zeal? This is only because you have no true understanding of what My love for you is, or of what you mean to Me, for you have formed a very meager conception of your Father, since some of you feel yourselves to be gods on earth, while others among you, by contrast, do not feel worthy of My love. I tell you, if material nature has been marvelous and wondrous to humankind, spiritual life is even more magnificent and wondrous, and for your bliss and joy, you should know that you belong to both levels of existence. — In this way, My Word teaches you everything you need to know about Me and about yourselves for your upward development.

41. On this day, it is My will to reveal to you that by the year 1950, the one hundred forty-four thousand spirits marked and predestined by Me will be complete in number to bring My seed of love to the world. Some will be incarnate, and others in the Spiritual Homeland. They will all remain awake under the light of My inspiration, and each will be a torch that illuminates the path for great multitudes of people and leads them to the Spiritual Realm.

42. During the time when Israel crossed the desert in search of the Promised Land, it was the tribe of Levi that taught the people to worship God, reminded them of the Divine Law, and helped them to understand it. When the tribes had settled in the land they had conquered through their faith and perseverance, the tribe of Levi continued to be the one that

guarded the Law. But *those* times have passed; the human soul has evolved, and the divine seed that I entrusted to Israel reached many peoples and is now scattered throughout all of humanity.

43. That people of God has risen again on earth, filled with light, to receive in its spirit the new revelations that it is to carry to the nations. Recognize that it is now not only the tribe of Levi that is charged with guarding the Law, but a great number of souls, to whom will join all those who awaken with the desire to be part of the people of God.

44. Here, moved by My Word, are many of those who, in days of old, fell down in fear when they heard the almighty voice of Jehovah at Sinai—many of those who had left behind captivity, tears, and humiliation to set out in search of the land of blessing and peace. Their eyes have now opened to a new light that allows them to clearly see the path their souls have traveled since that time.

45. This people here will likewise struggle to free themselves from the New Pharaoh, which is the world that nourishes its idolatry, its misery, and its temptations. It will also cross a desert where it will feel abandoned and rejected by other people, opposed by many of its fellow human beings who seek to prevent it from moving forward. Yet once it has attained the necessary spiritualization, it will hear, in the depths of its being, the divine voice speaking to it of the Law of Justice and Love. But it will not be the heart upon which this light descends; rather, it will reach the spirit directly.

46. When the people then put this teaching into practice, each of their deeds will serve to build the Spiritual Temple within the human being.

47. All of you who desire to be part of this people—look within yourselves, fill yourselves with faith, so that you may be strong in the struggle and become worthy for Me to call you Israel, just as in the First Era I called Jacob “strong” in regard to goodness, love, and forgiveness; strong in zeal for the law and in virtue, strong in the face of sin, pain, slander, or misery.

48. After I have given you this instruction, My gaze will follow your steps to see how you put My teachings into practice and to judge your works of true love.

49. I will give you opportunities to serve by bringing to you the orphan, the widow, those who have been defeated in life’s struggles, those overcome by vice, those hungry for light, and those thirsting for truth. Do not attribute the events that constantly befall you to chance; remember that it is your Master who is knocking at the doors of your hearts. Truly, I

tell you, you are in the time when your spirit must justify its existence on earth through acts of love.

50. My voice will continually reach your spirit and ask you what you are doing, what you are devoting your life to, and whether you are fulfilling your mission.

51. Understand that you have a great work to accomplish; it is the work that has accumulated over a long period of neglect. Do not think that it is I who am burdening you with heavy loads. I only want you to pay for your sins and fulfill your mission on Earth—a mission that is not limited to fulfilling your duties toward your families. In addition to these duties, you have the duty to love one another without favoritism and to serve one another, without allowing differences in creeds, languages, or social classes to deter you.

52. My teaching will destroy the seed of selfishness and thereby provide your soul with an endless field of activity in which you can fulfill your task of loving.

53. Day by day, I will give signs to people so that they may awaken: to some I will speak during their prayers; to others I will grant intuition so that they may perceive My voice. To those who live far from spirituality, I will give revelatory, prophetic dreams; and to those who are materialistic, I will speak through the forces of nature, since they believe only in what they see or in what they can prove through their science.

54. But if, despite these warnings, they remain asleep or deaf, I will make them feel My power and My justice, which they have so greatly defied.

55. I speak to you of justice, for the time has come when My sickle reaps the ripe grain. I will gather *the* fruits that goodness has produced, the golden wheat that love has brought forth. All the rest will be destroyed: the fruits of sin and the weeds of selfishness, hatred, and pride will fall beneath the relentless blade of the sickle of My justice.

56. I am coming at the right time to reap. Remember that I once told you that the grain must not be cut prematurely, but that the wheat and the weeds should be allowed to grow and ripen together, and only then should they be cut.

57. Is this not precisely what I am doing at this very moment? Behold how My works of today confirm My teachings of the Second Era!

58. I speak to you through the mind of a messenger whose mind I have enlightened, and I have placed words of wisdom upon his lips so that the people may receive this message as nourishment for their spirit.

59. I see you standing in awe before this revelation, which is why I wish to tell you at once that, as admirable as it is, it is not the final teaching I have to give you, nor— —is it the highest expression of my connection with humanity. Consider this revelation merely as *one* page of the book of spiritual wisdom, which is a promise of the new revelation that I will give you. The book lies open before your spirit; it is My wisdom, and from this book flow streams of light that flood your being.

60. You will not be able to set out for the struggle with true strength of soul until you are convinced of the meaning and significance of this work. For this reason, in each of My messages I shower you with My proofs of love, so that My people may be convinced that they are advancing along a sure path.

61. Receive this book with love, in which your mission is written; yet do not grow complacent in this time of light. What reward could you receive tomorrow if you have no merits? Do not forget that the ultimate goal of all your efforts is the attainment of light, peace, and spiritual perfection. Let everyone know that, in order to attain this perfection, you have been shown the right path, which your conscience has laid out for you ever since you came to life. Yet, so that you might not stray from the path while incarnated on Earth, I left My trace upon it.

62. Seek this trail in every past and present moment, and soon you will find it.

63. I have always sought you, for once your soul has incarnated, it has ventured down many paths, on most of which it has gone astray. Alas, you weak creatures, who have fallen because of your own choices, and then blamed Me, saying that the path of the children of God is full of temptations! I tell you that where you thought you saw many paths, you should have followed only one: the one that leads to Me; that where you saw temptations, they were merely fruits to be accepted with knowledge and reverence. Can you imagine that your Father would have created something intended to tempt you into sin?

64. Tomorrow, when humanity frees itself from the burden of ignorance and materialism, it will discover that what it considered an obstacle was merely a step for its soul to ascend and gain experience; and what it regarded as an abyss was nothing other than a test to strengthen it. Then he will discover that what humanity regarded as the cause of its downfalls and mistakes are, in fact, the means to assist it in its perfection. In light of these realizations, all the superstitious notions that the human heart has created regarding evil will vanish.

65. What power and what beauty will man discover as soon as he opens his eyes to the light of this life! Everything that his ignorance led him to misinterpret—causing him to fall into error and blame Him who created all beings—will vanish from the human mind.

66. As long as people do not understand the true spiritual law or feel drawn to this path, they fall into religious fanaticism and must face a life full of pitfalls, uncertainties, and shadows.

67. When will you set out to study My teaching, which is like a divine sun that illuminates the soul and never hides itself? In your opinion, this is impossible, yet I tell you that this light will soon illuminate *all* human beings.

68. The voice of the One whom you have called “Rabbi of Galilee” is the same one you hear at this very moment. And just as I told you in those days, “Man does not live by bread alone, but by every word of God,” so now I turn to you to tell you that man should not nourish himself solely with science or human knowledge, but from the divine source, for within it lives the soul, which feeds only on love, wisdom, and peace. Nourish yourselves and strengthen yourselves, O my disciples, so that you may carry true life within you.

69. Times of struggle and bitterness are coming upon you, and you must be prepared so that you may bear witness to My teaching through your faith and your steadfastness in following My instructions.

70. Sometimes My unbelieving disciples wish for Me to show them the body I had in the Second Era—the pierced and bloodied hands—so that they may believe that I am once again among My people. And in their hearts they say to Me, “How are we to bear witness to You if we have not seen You?” Yet I ask you: Do you remember My words from long ago, with which I announced to you that I would return? When did I tell you that I would come as a human being? *You* must see in order to believe, because you have become materialistic. On the other hand, there are those who, without the prophecies at hand, sense My presence and understand the truth. These are the ones whose minds and hearts are pure.

71. The spirit is endowed with a vision higher than that of man, so that it may be the one to discover the truth and behold in it the face of its Father. How can you discover the Divine with your senses if your spirit has not first sensed it? These words are not a reproach for your lack of faith, nor do I reject you because you doubt. On the contrary, I am seeking out precisely these extinguished lamps to kindle them with the fire of love from My Spirit.

72. Some tremble with bliss when they hear this word; these are the ones who feel My presence. Tomorrow, when I no longer reveal Myself in this form, those who could not understand Me or who doubted when they heard Me will, in the course of their spiritual growth, lament over themselves as they recall that they were present during My revelation and did not believe. I will bathe them in My light, and they will hear My voice within them, telling them: “Do not be afraid; seek Me in the depths of your hearts, for there you will find many of My words, preserved for the moment when you need them.”

73. Come to Me, peoples and nations of the world. Come, people of all races; My law awaits you in the Kingdom of Peace, so that you may become one people—the people of God.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 94

1. My Word has been revealed among you with love. It has proven to be a balm of comfort when you have come to Me weeping, and with fatherly counsel I have had to correct you. As the day draws nearer when I will silence this Word on the lips of My spokespeople, you will feel as though it comes from a Judge, even though it will always remain the same in its love and tenderness. But it will contain so much light that you yourselves will discover even the most secret faults and the most hidden blemishes within yourselves.

2. You will never be able to say of Me that I did not point out your imperfections to you, or that I gave you deceptive teachings in My doctrine. When you discover your faults tomorrow and properly assess the magnitude of this revelation, you will be able to do justice to your Father.

3. You do not yet grasp this truth. First, darkness placed a blindfold over your eyes; then came the light of My Word, but you were blinded by it. It is inevitable that you will grope around in the dark for a few moments until you grow accustomed to this light and can see everything around you. Until then, you should be cautious with your criticism, your words, and your actions, for you are not yet able to take sure steps along the path, nor to speak of the truth as you ought to.

4. The truth is one and eternal, and yet—look at people as they proclaim various truths! How greatly have My teachings been trampled underfoot on earth!

5. Ever since Christ proclaimed the truth to you—how many have tried to speak of it! Yet I ask you: Have they also taken Me as their example in love, in obedience, and in acts of love? I alone know who have been My true disciples and apostles throughout the ages.

6. If tomorrow, when judging this revelation, people begin to doubt its truth because it was delivered through sinful mouthpieces, I will make them understand that *sin* does not repel Me; on the contrary, it has brought Me closer to those who have strayed from the path.

7. Another proof of My power, which people will recognize, is that only I could cause the mouth of sinners to speak with purity, blasphemous lips to utter divine teachings, and an uneducated mind to convey instructions and revelations full of wisdom.

8. Who will be those who, in this time, step forward as true apostles of My Word? Which of you will reveal the beauty of My teaching to your fellow human beings?

9. Your works are necessary; the living testimony of this people who have heard My Word is indispensable.

10. The teaching I have brought you is like an immeasurably great torch around which the multitudes of people must gather—those who hunger for truth and thirst for justice, as well as the wandering souls, the seekers who are consumed by a longing for light.

11. Prepare yourselves for *the time* when great multitudes of your fellow human beings will set out in search of the oasis of peace, but do so with humility. Gather within your souls the virtues that I have brought to you in My Word. Do not seek to impress your fellow human beings with vanity or empty teachings. They come to you fleeing from precisely that.

12. Not only those who have heard My Word through the human intellect will be called children of this people. Everyone who takes up his cross—everyone who loves this Law and spreads this seed—shall be called a worker in My vineyard, an apostle of My work, and a child of this people, even if he has not heard Me through this revelation.

13. Once again I tell you that you should not seek outward forms to make My work known, for you would then present many vulnerabilities through which you would be attacked by sects and religious communities.

14. If you strive for moral improvement, for purity in your lives, and for spiritualization in your worship of God, there will be no weapons, ideas, or teachings that can defeat you. Build upon the Spirit, and everything will be preserved and survive the trials and battles, for the Spirit is indestructible. If you build upon material foundations, you act like the fool who erects a building on sand, which is bound to collapse at the slightest tremor.

15. Make your hearts a treasure chamber to keep My teachings within them as the most precious treasure your spirit has received up to this time.

16. I reveal Myself to you in this time of spiritual struggle because you were sent into the world to speak of this Law. You have already been set free; you have already turned away from what is useless; now continue on the path as the true workers beloved by Jesus.

17. I have sent you into the world at this time so that you may speak of Me and so that your spirit may pass on its experience to others.

18. When I revealed to you that you are Israel, it was so that you might know that you have long been following My path on earth, and also so that you might reflect on your responsibility. Do you not think it is right that I sometimes reproach you for your lack of faith, zeal, or acts of love?

19. A single God has spoken to you since the beginning of time; you are to acknowledge and love a single God. Furthermore, I want you to offer Me a single form of worship.

20. It is people who have created many different gods; each person feels, worships, and imagines Him in a different way. I keep this people free from any religious influence so that they may—here, in their solitude, in their seclusion—hear and understand Me, and so that they may finally offer Me a form of worship worthy of their Creator. I did the same in those days when Israel was a captive for centuries under the yoke and the scourge of the Pharaohs of Egypt. It was My will to use Moses as a messenger and to rescue from slavery that people who were destined to receive the Law and the Light that would illuminate humanity. Compare the events of that time with those of today, and you will understand the purpose with which the Master has spoken to you of these events.

21. Your spirit tells Me that humanity has also experienced material slavery, tribulations, and scourges in this era, and that it has passed through spiritual bondage.

22. That is why I come to you once more to tell you: Love one another, as I taught you in the Second Era, so that your path may be bearable. Possess spirituality, order, obedience, faith, and love for your neighbor, and you will feel strong in the struggle and will be an example to all the peoples of the earth.

23. Many will ask you what path you are following and where you are going, and when they see that your walk is humble yet full of confidence and steadfastness, they will follow you with hearts full of trust and faith.

24. Today your spirit longs for nourishment, your heart desires peace, and your mind thirsts for light. Yet the Master tells you: In the early days of your development, you possessed all of this, even without having earned the merit to attain it. Now, however, you must achieve everything through your works within the law that teaches you to love one another.

25. In those days, it cost you nothing to have health, strength, peace, and abundance, which is why you lost it all so easily. Now I tell you that once you have regained, through effort, toil, and sacrifice, the unfolding of those gifts whose full value you did not appreciate, you will never lose them again; for then you will make use of what you have and will never forget what it cost you to attain it. Do you have any idea how much this humanity must evolve in order to awaken from its deep slumber and set out on the path toward the recovery of these gifts and its own development? Yet you are to lead the way and teach them the path to their spiritual development. Now that you hear this Word and have

already formed a community, I tell you that you must have purity in your souls and remain steadfast in your preparation, so that you may proclaim My work with complete clarity. I want you to carry out the task I have entrusted to you with sincerity. — Take heart, for *you* will not have to do everything; My caring love will stand by you.

26. From many parts of the earth, individuals, groups, and multitudes will step into the public arena and speak to humanity about the new era, about spiritualization, and will work for the liberation and brotherhood of humankind. In this regard, I tell you that *I* will do the rest.

27. There are works that only I can accomplish. One of them is to save this humanity from the abysses it has created for itself. But the Father is infinitely delighted when He sees Himself supported by His dearly beloved children in His divine tasks and duties. *That is why* I send out this call to all people. I explain to them the purpose of My revelation, and thereafter I choose those with hearts of good will to prepare them as soldiers and messengers of My divine cause.

28. I wish to see this people soon scattered like legions along the roads, among the peoples and nations, as they carry forth the Good News and the testimony of My Word, as well as the light of My promises. If you truly unite, you will experience how great inspirations will spring forth in your minds, which will be the key that opens the doors that are still closed to your knocking today.

29. In this time, I have said to you: Has the influence of the world reached such a degree within you that you have erased every trace of My former teachings? That is the reason why I have come. Who among the inhabitants of the earth could make you understand the full wealth of experience and light that your soul possesses, even if it does not reveal it because the influences of the world prevent it? — No one. I alone can save you and reveal to you the mysteries of the soul.

30. Among humankind are those who, in another time, crossed the desert in response to a divine promise and heard the voice of the Lord on a mountain. I also discover others who lived in the time of Jesus, who saw His works and heard His word, who followed Me into the wilderness and ate of the loaves and fishes that I gave to the crowd to eat after they had climbed the mountain to hear that voice; and I also see those who, on the day of My crucifixion, ran along with the crowd, crying out. Even here, among the multitudes who are coming to hear the same heavenly concert (as in Jesus' time), which is now new to them, I discover those souls.

31. Those who weep—those who tremble when they hear Me and who recognize the voice speaking to them—these are the ones whose spirit still holds onto the echo of My words.

32. Do you notice how many of those who come to this gathering remain on this path forever and devote themselves to these tasks here, without any human power being able to prevent them from coming here to hear My Word? They are those who still owe God a debt of love from another time and who had no opportunity to devote themselves to Him, but who have promised themselves to wait for Me, to follow Me, and to serve Me until the end.

33. Today I remind them of the events they have already experienced.

34. At that time, when my disciples learned that I would soon be parting from them, they asked Me, “Lord, when will we see You again?” Then I told them in what time I would return and what signs I would give of My return.

35. Now I say to the new disciples: This is the foretold time; the signs have been fulfilled, not one is missing.

36. You know that this proclamation through the human faculty of reason will likewise come to an end, and like those before you, you ask: “Lord, when Your Word is no longer to be heard—will we then no longer have the blessing of sensing Your manifestation in any way?” To this I answer you: *After* this time will come the time of your spiritualization, the time of direct communion with your Lord, in which you will feel Me eternally present. Once you reach this level of elevation, you will never again say that the Father is coming or that He has gone away, for then you will have understood that I am always with you. Then you will remember that I told you through Jesus: “The Kingdom of God is *within* you.”

37. Carry the Good News to the nations. Spread this message far and wide. Bear in mind that many of those who await Me believe that I will appear on earth as a human being. Yet I have never said this; rather, I made it clear to you that My coming would be spiritual, that I would come “on the cloud.”

38. I have already told you that I will visit churches and sects to rouse them from their lethargy. They will then recognize the light of this age and nurture the ideal of spiritualization. But it is essential that you carry out *the* part I have entrusted to *you*. For this seed is only waiting to fall into the soil so that it may sprout and bear the fruits of wisdom and spiritual progress among humanity.

39. The example of this simple people here, who walk their path without clergy to guide them and who offer Me worship without

ceremonies or symbols, shall be a call to awaken those who still slumber in their centuries-long night, and shall be an incentive for the renewal and purification of many of My children.

40. Do not try to ignore your responsibility in this work. Do not forget that I have sent you to Earth as forerunners and prophets of the Third Era.

41. Truly, I tell you, if I were to reveal Myself at this hour in the same body in which you saw Me at that time, you would see My wounds still fresh, and the mark of My sacrificial death still imprinted on My face. But it would be a constant reproach to humanity, and I prefer to hide My wounds from you and show you only My light. Why do so many wish to see Me as a human being in the form of Jesus? Do you not understand that I am more than just a form—? It is true that I have allowed Myself to be seen in the form of Jesus in this age, just as I did in that time. Yet this grace has not been granted to everyone; it is not necessary for all to behold Me in this way. Once again I say to you: “Blessed are those who have believed without seeing.”

42. When people have cast aside outward religious customs and, instead of seeking Me in images that are the work of human hands, become spiritual, they will comprehend Me as so great and almighty that they will not be willing to see Me as limited, and will have no desire to see Me in the form of Jesus—not even spiritually.

43. How difficult is the task of the seer in this age. It is not enough for him to possess the gift of spiritual vision if he lacks inner enlightenment. Who could guide him except his conscience, and who could free him from error if not prayer and spiritual vigilance?

44. Israel had seven great prophets in the First Age. They spoke and wrote about the future of humanity, about the tribulations that would befall the nations, and they also announced the divine revelations that the Lord would bestow upon humankind. They were great not because they spoke much, but because they elevated themselves spiritually in their longing for My light.

45. The Father now desires the same from the new prophets: namely, that they offer humanity a single vision of the spiritual, one that is, however, full of truth—and of which I have said to My workers: “Bring Me, as the harvest of your sowing, at least three seeds, which must be capable of germinating, and not a bushel in which straw and chaff predominate.” Do not forget that it is your *works* that prepare your path to eternity.

46. Now that My Divine Spirit is revealing Himself to you, I send down a ray of light to you, which touches the mind of the spokesperson, and *he* conveys to you My light, which has become the Word.

47. Behold, here is “The Word” among you—the same One who spoke to you in the Second Era. It is the same teaching and the same meaning; yet today I am not clothed in a human body. Back then, my feet touched the dust of the world; today, only my light is revealed to your spirit. Prepare your hearts so that you may perceive Me, and nourish yourselves with My Word, for you know in truth that man does not live by bread alone. I will give you My Body and My Blood, which I once represented as bread and wine. Now, in a spiritual sense, it will be My Word that replaces the bread, which is My Body, and the spiritual essence of My Word will be the wine that you will drink as My Blood.

48. The soul of the people trembles with bliss in My presence. The Master, too, is delighted by the presence of the new disciples. Now listen to the Master speaking to His Apostles of the Second Era*:

**They are spiritually present at the proclamation.*

49. “Beloved John, you who laid your head upon My heart, you wish that all who listen to Me may become worthy to lean upon Me, to feel My peace, to be close to the Source of Life. Your struggle is not over; your spirit prays tirelessly and sends its light among the people of the Third Era, to whom you prophesied many wondrous things. In this age, dear John, you are now witnessing the fulfillment of the manifestations you beheld in your visions and ecstasy, the meaning of which you did not know, nor did you know when they would come to pass. Watch over the world in prayer.”

50. “Judas Iscariot, My apostle, today there is humility in your soul, for the atonement has been bitter—very bitter. Today, however, your influence pours out beneficially upon humanity. Invisibly, you offer yourself as a guide to people. I have given you My peace, disciple—why do you not feel it fully in your soul? You have wept much, even though I have never withheld My comfort and My forgiveness from you. The reason for this is that you are waiting for even the last of My children to be saved, so that you may then say to Me: ‘Lord, come down from Your cross; now I am at peace; now I am worthy to receive Your forgiveness.’”

51. “As long as you see humanity plunging deeper into sin every day and blaspheming, betraying, and crucifying Me through it, your soul suffers torments the world cannot imagine, and every sin that wounds Me, you feel as if it were you who were wounding Me.

52. Son, disciple, take from My table the bread and wine that you left behind on that night, which was the last I spent with you as a human being. I say to you: Eat and drink; today I offer you what you did not

receive at that Last Supper and what all the others received. I am removing your neediness and your misery, and for the sake of the humility that is yours today as the fruit of great repentance—take my peace into yourself and find in it my Body and my Blood."

53. Behold, people, these are My *new* lessons in love. Do unto your fellow human beings what you see Me doing unto you. What will you do with My work in these times? I see a new Calvary and a cross before Me. My path of suffering is not over; My Passion did not end on Golgotha; My footsteps still leave a trail of blood in their wake.

54. My people, humanity, come onto My path, and I will transform your sacrifice into eternal life, your pain into joy, and when you reach the summit of the mountain, you will see My love awaiting you. The world, too, awaits Me; it hungers and thirsts for My love. Yet I will come to all, for this was My promise. When the nations are one day at peace, and sin is eradicated, and people love one another as brothers, I will show you the sword with which I conquered you: love.

55. How humble this manifestation appears to those who see it with the eyes of the flesh! Yet how profound and great it is to those who contemplate it with the heart and the spirit!

56. Just as *you* are gathered around Me now, so it was on that last evening in the Second Era. The sun was just setting as Jesus spoke with His disciples for the last time in that room. They were the words of a dying Father to His beloved children. There was sorrow in Jesus and also in the disciples, who did not yet know what awaited Him—the One who had taught them and loved them so dearly—just a few hours later. Their Lord was about to depart, yet they did not yet know how. Peter wept, clutching the cup to his heart; John wet the Master's chest with his tears; Matthew and Bartholomew were beside themselves at my words pointing to the future. Philip and Thomas hid their bitterness while they ate. James the Younger and the Elder, Thaddeus, Andrew, and Simon were speechless with grief; yet there was much they spoke to Me in their hearts. Judas Iscariot, too, carried pain in his heart, but also fear and remorse. Yet he could not turn back, for darkness had taken hold of him.

57. The martyrdom on the cross was drawing near, from which Christ would leave His Mother behind, as it were, like a lark that would bring warmth to those little children, while the light of the Holy Spirit would pour down to enlighten those people. Soon, after those moments of weakness, they would feel strong enough to scatter throughout the world, proclaim the Good News, and announce the Kingdom of Heaven to the pagan and idolatrous peoples.

58. When Jesus had spoken His final words and exhortations, those disciples were overcome with tears. Yet one of them was no longer there; his soul could not contain so much love, nor behold so much light, and so he departed, for that word scorched his heart.

59. Believers of this age, new disciples: I allowed the betrayal of a disciple within my band of apostles of the Second Era in order to teach you a great lesson through him. Do not become judges of the one whom I judged with love and whom I have likewise forgiven. Rather, regard him as an open book and as a symbol. How many of you who now condemn him carry a Judas in your hearts?

60. In these moments, as I speak to you and remind you of those events, the Royal Star is likewise hidden. It is the same sun that shone upon humanity in those days. Yet now, as I speak to you thus, the cries of anguish from the peoples and the din of your wars rise up to the heights of heaven.

61. How much misery I see in your world, and what deep sorrow there is in My Spirit!

62. Blessed are those who, with sorrow in their hearts, remember the day when Jesus stood before the judgment seat, from which He, followed by the crowds, ascended to Calvary.

63. Today My Spirit feels as though it is in a new prison among you, but it is made of love—it is the prison of your hearts, in which you wish to keep Me captive because you are beginning to love Me. I also see the new cross upon which you will exalt Me. Yet it is not the one on which you let Me die; today it is the cross of your spiritualization, which yearns for My outstretched arms and longs for the flow of My divine blood, which is life. Today you do not accuse Me; on the contrary, you are My defenders, for you now know of My innocence.

64. I cannot say the same of *everyone*, for people have accumulated so many imperfections and so many sins in the world that these, too, are like a new cross of suffering for Me, which they have prepared for Me during this time.

65. You have all been set free by My example and will not perish. Nevertheless, it is necessary for Me to save you from the darkness that envelops you and prevents you from recognizing true life.

66. How many conflicting emotions stir your heart when you hear My Word, beloved people! This sorrowful tone with which I speak to you of those hours of bitterness moves most deeply those who have suffered greatly; for this life is a path of suffering and is Golgotha.

67. At that time, *three* judges judged Me: Annas, Pilate, and Herod, and the people carried out the sentence against Me. Now I tell you that *many* are My judges, and even greater is the number of those who will cause Me pain in *this* time. But the more people abhor My law and My teaching—when these are most persecuted and rejected—the more the voice of the faithful will resound, for what happened in the Second Era will not happen again; now I will not be alone.

68. The “blind man” to whom Jesus restored sight will cry out at the top of his voice that he has seen the light. The “dead” will rise and bear witness to My truth. The sensitive heart of the woman will be faithful to Me, and men of strong spirit will be My new helpers in bearing the cross.

69. Mary will not be absent, nor will she be far from any of My steps, and her Heavenly Spirit will follow Me everywhere, for Christ and Mary were already one with the Father before they came to earth.

70. Humanity, humanity, today I could not say, as I did in those days, “Father, forgive them, for they know not what they do,” for there is not a single person who has not drunk the blood of the Lamb—that which is light, truth, and life.

71. A single moment was enough for Dimas to find salvation, and that was the last moment of his life. He spoke to Me from the cross, and although he saw that Jesus, whom they called the Son of God, was in the throes of death, he sensed that He was the Messiah, the Savior, and he surrendered himself to Him with all the repentance of his heart and all the humility of his soul. Therefore, I promised him Paradise that very same day.

72. I tell you, I will let *everyone* who sins unwittingly but speaks to Me at the end of his life with a heart full of humility and faith feel the tenderness of My merciful love, which lifts him up from the hardships of this earth so that he may come to know the bliss of a noble and exalted life.

73. I left Mary with you at the foot of the cross, on that hill that absorbed My blood and the tears of the Mother. There she remained, awaiting her children, for it will be *she* who takes the cross from their shoulders and shows them the way to heaven.

74. “I thirst,” I said to that crowd that did not understand my words and revelled in my agony. What could I say today, when I see that it is not just a crowd, but the whole world, that wounds my Spirit without being aware of my pain?

75. My thirst is infinite, immeasurably great, and only your love will be able to quench it. Why do you offer Me an outward ritual instead of love?

Do you not know that while I ask you for *water*, you offer Me *gall* and *vinegar*?

76. Although My cup is so bitter at this time, My cross so bloody, and My loneliness so great, you will not hear Me cry out, “My God, My God, why have You forsaken Me?” For that proof which Jesus gave you—by openly showing that His pain was human and real—I will not give you today, because I come in the Spirit.

77. Christ is the Master, and He taught you until the very last moment. When that moment came and He saw His work completed, He humbly entrusted it to His Father with the words: “It is finished.”

78. When Jesus, who was the Way, the Truth, and the Life, concluded his mission with that prayer of the seven words and finally spoke to his Father: “Into Your hands I commend My spirit,” then consider whether *you*, who are the pupils and disciples of that Master, can leave this life without offering it to the Father as a tribute of obedience and humility, and whether you can close your eyes to this world without asking the Lord for His protection, since you will not open them again until you reach *other* realms.

79. Jesus’ entire life was a sacrifice of love for the Father. The hours of His agony on the cross were a prayer of love, intercession, and forgiveness.

80. This is the path I showed you, humanity. Live in the footsteps of your Master, and I promise to lead you to My bosom, which is the source of all bliss.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 95

1. What could you ask of the One who created you that He would not grant you, if what you ask for is for the good of your body or your soul? Yet you must learn to be in harmony with My will. You are living in a time of atonement, in which you must not rebel against your trials.

2. Love, for your love will help you make amends. Through your acts of love, rid yourselves of all selfishness.

3. The earth upon which you walk is transient; your journey here is brief; afterward, you will enter into eternal life. And yet, I want you to know, even from this valley of tears, the path that is marked out by the commandments of My Law.

4. Do not grow weak in faith or in hope. Always keep in mind that the end of this life's journey will come. Do not forget that your origin was in Me, and that the final destination will likewise be in Me; and this destination is eternity, for there is no death of the soul.

5. Let eternity be the ideal to which you aspire, and do not lose heart amid life's ups and downs. Do you know for certain whether this is your final incarnation on earth? Who could tell you that in this body you have today, you will pay off all the debts you have incurred toward My justice? Therefore, I say to you: Make use of your time, but do not act rashly. If you accept your sufferings with faith and resignation and drink the cup with patience—truly, I tell you, your merits will not be in vain.

6. Ensure that the soul always progresses, so that you may never, ever cease to perfect yourselves.

7. It is I who place trials in your path to hold your soul back when it strays from the path of My Law and wishes to live solely according to its own whims. Search for the reason behind the trials; I allow them so that you may recognize that each one is like a chisel shaping your heart. This is one of the reasons why suffering brings you closer to Me.

8. Yet man has always sought pleasures, craved power and splendor, in order to set himself up as lord on earth and be ruler over his own brothers. Since I have created you all with the same love—why, then, have there always been some who pretend to be something higher? Why have there been those who rule over people with the whip, subjecting them to humiliation? Why is there the one who rejects the lowly and whose heart remains unmoved when he causes pain to his neighbor?—Because these are souls who have not yet recognized Me as the Father who loves *all* His creatures, nor as the one and only Lord of all living beings. That is why

there are people who seize power and disregard the sacred rights of humanity. They serve as instruments of My justice, and although they think they are great lords and “kings,” they are merely servants. Forgive them!

9. This is the Third Era in which I have taught you the lesson intended to unite humanity spiritually. For it is My will that languages, races, and various ideologies should no longer be an obstacle to their union. The spiritual essence from which I created *a* spirit is the same that all possess, and the substances that make up the blood flowing through human veins are the same in everyone. Therefore, all are equal and worthy of Me, and for all of you I have come anew.

10. I have come because I have seen that your souls are poor in virtues, and I wish to make them rich. But do not ask Me for the riches of the earth, for I have given them to you as an inheritance from the very beginning. Ask Me and seek the purification of the soul, which you do not yet possess. Recognize that My Law is still not being followed.

11. Centuries and ages have passed, yet humanity has not truly awakened to the life of light and truth. That is why, every time you shed a physical body, you return to the Spiritual World naked and destitute, hungry and thirsty. Still, no such great faith and will spring from the human heart that one would be ready to follow Me on *the* path that your Father has marked out with traces of blood and love.

12. Thus it comes to pass that pain overwhelms people with all its might, making them realize that they have strayed from the right path, and urging them to seek the Father, just as the Prodigal Son did in My divine parable. What does it matter if you come to My gates naked or in rags, weeping and filled with shame, when it is My will that you seek Me, that you knock on My door, that you remember Me? My loving arms would then open wide, full of forgiveness and mercy, embrace you, and restore to you the inheritance you lost and squandered , seating you at my table so that you may enjoy the food and the fruit of eternal life.

13. Let my love enter your hearts and comfort and heal you; let yourselves be saved anew by it; let yourselves be set free by it and break the chains that bind you to passions, misery, and ignorance. I want the Kingdom of Heaven to come into the hearts of people, and not for your passions to establish their kingdom in this world.

14. Disciples, understand that I have sent you into the world so that you may love your fellow human beings, bestow your mercy upon them, pray for them, and live for them. But do not expect them to return love for the love you have given; rather, steel yourselves to withstand the hardness of

the human heart, ingratitude, and selfishness. Be prepared for slander and betrayal, but do not lose heart because of them, and forgive them in advance with all your heart.

15. When you feel lonely, when you need love, when there is no friend's voice on earth to comfort you, nor anyone to share their bread with you, seek Me. Turn to the One who loves, even when He is not loved—to the One who truly forgives all sinners, heals them, and comforts them.

16. Not everyone will be ungrateful and unreceptive to your work; at times you will be encouraged by the understanding, charity, and kindness of your fellow human beings.

17. I want you to be devoted to God in your simplicity and to discover My blessings in your poverty. While the world, in need of My peace, stumbles and falls despite all its science and false splendor, you, the poor, possess the treasure of peace. Why do you not spread this peace over humanity like a mantle of love and mercy through your prayers, deeds, and words?

18. You all possess the gifts of the Spirit, which are beginning to unfold in this Third Era through the spiritual development that souls have attained. Intuition, spiritual vision, revelation, prophecy, and inspiration are manifesting clearly among humanity, and this is the herald of a new era; it is the light of the Book of the Seven Seals, which has been opened to its sixth chapter in this age.

But you, who know the purpose of these revelations and understand the time in which you live—direct your spiritual gifts toward the path of love. Always be prepared to offer your loving help, and you will be in harmony with My Law and will serve as an example to your fellow human beings. Then you will be My disciples and will be recognized as such.

19. If you know how to make use of My work with true love for your neighbor, it will be like a lifeboat in your life. It will take you in like a mother when you have lost your way, weeping, on the paths of life.

20. You ask Me that the proclamation of My Word not cease; you ask Me that the time of this revelation among you be extended. Yet I tell you: My laws are immutable, My will irrevocable. Man will be able to do nothing to change My decision. Neither tears nor vows will cause Me to extend this time. It has been said and written that My Word will no longer be heard from the year 1950 onward. Who, then, will still be with Me? You do not know what I am preparing three years before My departure, but you must be watchful.

21. In the Kingdom of the Father, there is a being full of grace, tenderness, and warmth. It is Mary, your Mother; she is always with you. Learn to welcome her worthily into your hearts; feel her gentle caress. Understand that, to her, you are always her children. Mary will help you come to Me. I will not reject you—you who are sick in body and soul—because of your poverty. Hear My word, for it will be like balm on your wounds.

22. How many of you are amazed that, in these moments, you are listening to Me with tears of love, joy, and repentance in your eyes, even though just a few hours ago you were giving yourselves over to the passions of the world.

23. I give you My teachings so that you may study them with interest and put them into practice with love tomorrow.

24. I have been giving you My teachings for a long time now, yet among so many students I do not find the disciples who will be the masters of tomorrow. But I will continue to teach you until the longing for growth awakens within your souls.

25. I have chosen those who are unsuited for the sciences of the earth, for they are not suited for the teachings of the Spirit. I have chosen the poor, for with a single atom of My grace that I bestow upon him, he feels exalted and honored. Not so the rich man, who is never satisfied, no matter how much I grant him. But to the poor person who has been adorned with the knowledge of the spiritual gifts he possesses, I teach that he should not keep his treasure to himself, but rather share it with his brothers and sisters. If the knowledge that he carries these spiritual gifts within him delights the spirit, it is because he has become aware of the value they hold.

26. Whoever strives to remain steadfast on the path (of the Law) does so because he remembers all that he had to endure to attain what he possesses today. Understand that whoever strays from the path is ungrateful not so much toward his Lord as toward himself.

27. Do you not know that the one who lives in contradiction to My Law deprives himself of his virtues and his spiritual gifts?

28. Precisely at this time, I am restoring to humanity its entire inheritance, which it had squandered. Not a single person shall be left without the light of My Spirit. Even before the year 1950—which, as I have announced to you, will be the year of My departure—no one shall feel needy, weak, or ignorant anymore.

29. The parasitic plants will bloom and bear fruit; yet because I am Power, there will always be sufficient time available to Me to save your

souls. But for you, every opportunity that passes (unused) and every step you take downward will make your return to the right path more painful.

30. Today I have come to turn you away from the great vices, so that you may hear Me on a path of peace and may reflect upon and comprehend the teachings I impart to you.

31. Learn that only crystal-clear water quenches the thirst of the spirit, so that you may never drink murky and polluted water.

32. If in the world you have always had someone to serve you and have received honors, on My path you will have neither servants nor vain glory. You will be My servants, serving your fellow human beings.

33. I led you to the summit you longed for, and when you were there, you heard the voice of the Lord, which said to you: "You have long paid tribute to the 'Emperor'; now give to Me what is Mine." You have already enjoyed the pleasures of the world enough, and now it is time for you to prepare for your journey into eternity; for no one knows whether he must return to this world or not.

34. I tell you: Be blessed, for you have praised the name of Mary, who, full of love, has prepared you to receive My teaching at , and because you show Me your joy and your eagerness to press onward. My desire is to see you saved, and there is pain in my Spirit because there are only a few who follow Me, and many who have not heard my Word and whose souls remain indifferent and deaf to my inspirations.

35. I give life and sustenance to all beings and care for their well-being, while you have not yet realized that your destiny is to love and to serve. That is why I have spoken to you in many ways, and My teachings will be repeated until you are convinced of your duties and obey the laws that have been given to you since the beginning of time.

36. I give you another opportunity to perform works of mercy, so that you may multiply your harvest and store it in My granary, where your merits will not be lost but will increase. Show Me those whom you have converted from the bad seed to the good, those who mourn whom you have comforted—those whom you have led to leave the darkness of vice and whom you have brought to a safe place. This is what I ask of you.

Do not forget your spiritual duties toward those who are still materialistic. Remember, I have told you not to worry about tomorrow. Everything is foreseen and granted by Me; you need only trust in your work, which will always be blessed by the Father. According to My will, you are not to live solely in the spiritual realm. I have given you two laws that you must observe: one governs the spirit and instills in you lofty

feelings and thoughts; the other keeps you in harmony with material nature, and both make you one with Me in their perfect harmony.

37. Unite in a single thought and trust in Me. I loved you even before I sent you into the world, and wherever you have been, I have protected you. I have been tireless in My zeal to prepare you. Which of you will be the ones to engage in My work and witness the beginning of the restoration in this world? Truly, I tell you, it will be your children's children who will speak of what you have experienced and heard from Me. But when you attain great maturity and have great spiritual visions that foretell the future for humanity—how happy you will be then, because you can reveal just how great the gifts are that the love of God bestows upon you.

38. Once all My children know that I have revealed Myself once more—once My Word is fathomed and My instructions are followed—the light of the Sixth Seal will illuminate every creature, and you will all be awakened. At that time, confusion and wickedness will cease, wars will end, and human life will be enveloped in My love and My grace. Only love, mercy, and forgiveness will be alive in hearts. Intuition will be a gift to all, and the conscience will speak with complete clarity; its voice will be heard and heeded.

39. Have faith in Me so that you may perform spiritual works; for if you have no faith, you will not be able to heal and will feel wretched and needy, even though you have My authority. Yet I also tell you this: When you come to the aid of your brothers and sisters, do not humiliate them, do not erect thrones, and do not seek vassals. Be humble, love them, and work with self-denial among the people assigned to you. Whatever you do for your brothers, you will have done for yourselves. Remember how you will be judged if you do deeds that go against My law while claiming to be My disciples.

40. I receive your harvest in this world, where you have fought and suffered for My cause. A heart says to Me: "My seed is small, but I will multiply it, for I am moved by your love and your divine patience."

41. Your inner peace depends on your spiritual elevation. I have more to give you than you can ask of Me. Whenever you devote yourselves to spiritual work, do so with all the strength of your being, and when you turn to the world to earn your daily bread, work with love so that you may fulfill the laws that govern you.

42. If you have been good children and later good parents, do not be afraid to appear before Me. If you have experienced disobedience and are unable to correct your child who has committed a transgression, and if

this has left a deep wound in your heart, remember that I have received the ingratitude and disrespect of My children thousands upon thousands of times, and then take Me as your example. I alone judge the deeds of all beings. Parents will give account to Me for their children, and children for their parents. I have inspired you with virtue so that you may be the foundations of a healthy and strong world, and so that when I ask you about the beings I sent into the bosom of your family, you may present them as fragrant roses and fresh lilies in the garden you have tended.

43. My Word brings peace to those who need it, but not all have been able to receive it. Many are not moved by My efforts, nor do they feel My pain because of their lack of love.

44. I long to see strength of faith in you, for a time of persecution will come in which you will be interrogated and judged. If you are prepared, I will speak through you and reveal Myself in your acts of love for your fellow human beings.

45. Be merciful, and you will experience mercy from your fellow human beings. Obey My inspirations and ward off dangers and temptations. Those who surround Me today are not righteous, but they are on the path to becoming so and attaining salvation.

46. Everything you ask of Me with humility and good intention, I *will* grant you. Everything you ask for in the name of Mary for the benefit of your spiritual development will be granted to you. Pray for everyone, for in My eyes you are one child whom I love and whom I wish to save.

47. You have come to earth according to My will; that is why I have revealed Myself to you. I have deliberately chosen hard hearts in order to give you proof of the power of My Word when I bring about their renewal. The chisel of My love has smoothed them; My goodness has conquered them.

48. The souls have heard My voice through their conscience, which has caused man to recognize his transgressions. The hearts have confessed their guilt to the Father from spirit to spirit and have discovered in His presence many transgressions of which they themselves were unaware.

49. How many say to Me in the silence of their hearts, as they listen to Me: "Father, Your gaze penetrates my innermost being—what can I hide from You?" Many weep because they recognize the pain they have caused their fellow human beings, which was the reason these returned to the hereafter *before* their appointed time.

50. My Spirit rejoices when He sees you, My people, coming in droves, and I say to you: Come, come here; it is not too late for you to go out into My fields and become workers—, nor is it too late for you to resolve to

improve yourselves. When you have felt the warmth of the sheepfold and regained your strength, do not be ungrateful toward the Shepherd who saved you, for you do not know how much it would cost you for Him to seek you out once more.

51. What are you seeking on uncertain paths, when you have just come from them? Why expose yourselves to new treachery, even though you still remember your pain on the deceptive paths of the world? Go out onto the paths, yes, return to them—says the Master—but do so only when you feel strong and your return is intended to extend a hand to the fallen or to seek out the lost. It is necessary that you have a full understanding of the place from which you came here, so that you may comprehend the beauties of the path on which you now find yourselves.

52. If you lack knowledge of this teaching—because you have not paid sufficient attention to My lessons, or because you have not reflected on them enough—you will stray from the path of goodness, and even a slight stumble will lead you astray.

53. Watch and pray, listen and reflect; then you will have enough strength to put My divine instructions into practice.

54. You are in the process of learning to pray, to love, and also to suffer. This is a world of pain, where you must learn to respect My will. The love you show your Father will help you endure the trials with patience and resignation.

55. It was My will that even in this world you come to know the path that leads to My Kingdom by obeying the commandments of My Law. Complete your mission on earth; do not miss this opportunity. Who can tell you with certainty that the Father will grant you a reincarnation in which you can make amends for your mistakes and make up for lost time? In My Word, I have told you: Be diligent, but do not act rashly. Do justice to *both* the spiritual *and* the human. Unite all your strengths and senses into a single will.

56. Pain endured with patience is not fruitless, for it increases faith; it uplifts and purifies. It will never be an obstacle, but rather a spur on the path of upward development and atonement.

57. Be humble in spirit, and you will have true love for your fellow human beings; then you will be strong enough to resist the temptations of the world. Why do some dream of earthly pleasures, while others seek riches, and still others acquire power to humiliate the weak? Because they are too weak to remain steadfast in goodness, and they succumb to temptation.

58. I have made Myself known at this point on earth and will leave My Word as a gift for all people. This gift will eliminate humanity's spiritual poverty.

59. I fill you with courage so that you may break the chains that bind you and be free to follow Me. Temptation has established its kingdom on earth and has enslaved humanity. Yet authority will be given to those who follow Me to overcome sin, vice, and the flesh. You who follow Me—practice acts of love in all their forms, and then you will have truly loved. Yet do not expect gratitude from people. You will not receive love in return for love; the world will not comfort you, and at times it will betray you. But do not worry: When you need comfort, love, peace, or healing balm, turn to the One who, through His Word and His Blood, gave you proof of His love. But what could you ask of Me in those critical moments that I could not grant you?

60. Of the absolute and perfect peace that your soul will enjoy in the hereafter, I am already giving you a *portion* here; but *this* world lacks that peace, is devoid of faith, gropes in the dark, and plunges into deep abysses. In reality, it does not know where it is going, for there is no hand to guide it.

61. For this reason, I prepare people who will pass on My Word with their lips, so that it may bring light to the minds of men and peace to the peoples of the earth.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 96

1. Nourish yourselves with My Word, which is the bread of the soul. But for this bread to truly reach your hearts, it is necessary that you free yourselves—even if only for a few moments—from everything that binds you to this world. You all know the way to rise up to Me, and yet I often see you weeping because you feel unworthy, without realizing that this weeping purifies you and prepares you to come to Me.

2. In My Word you will find eternal life for your soul. Delve into it, and you will discover within it the divine essence, love, and power that I radiate throughout the universe.

3. Students and disciples, realize how close I am to you. Yet if you know this—why are there times when you call out to Me in *despair*, believing that I do not hear you? Your lack of understanding is the reason why I must repeat My teachings to you.

4. I want you to attain the necessary spiritualization even now to sense My presence, and when you no longer hear Me through this medium and find these places where you gather seemingly empty and deserted, let silent prayer and the elevation of your soul be enough for you to feel My presence and be filled with My Spirit.

5. Blessed are those who learn to rise up to Me, for they will receive from infinity the inspiration that will guide them along *the* path marked out by My teachings. With what joy will the lips of the inspired open to bear witness to My presence before their brothers and sisters.

6. When My Word can no longer be heard through the human faculty of reason, the voice of the unleashed forces of nature will speak to humanity and bear witness to the event that this divine manifestation signified.

7. Even back then, when my ray of light was about to descend upon the human mind, nature was shaken, and the unleashed elements made people tremble, roused the nations, and astonished the scientists.

8. Do not forget my instructions, so that during the days of your preparation you will not be afraid of the trials to which humanity will be subjected. Your task is to pray, to internalize, and to practice acts of love—the only merits through which this people will be saved from the storms, and through its works of love, other peoples will receive comfort.

9. Although My Word caresses your spirit, it does not lull you to sleep—on the contrary, it awakens you to a higher life. Draw near to Me on the path of pure thoughts; do not allow the flesh to tempt you to feed on

sensual pleasures or amusements, for then you will have taken a firm step toward spiritualization.

10. I have spoken much into the desert of your hearts, yet My voice has found no echo in the spirit of My people. Now that I speak to you through these messengers, you must pay attention to the words that come from their lips if you believe in Me and wish to attain peace.

11. Let no one be surprised that I seek him when he strays—nor that I follow his footsteps along the paths of the world. For you belong to Me; you are the work of My inspiration as a Father. Have you not already imagined how beautiful it will be when your children one day seek and love their Father in the same way that He loves them? How different your lives will be then, and how close you will feel Me to your hearts!

12. My Word has always been loving, unwavering in the forgiveness and mercy I have shown you. I know that you will rouse yourselves with a firm resolve for renewal, and that you will return to Me everything I entrusted to you with the same purity with which you received it. Therefore, I let you hear My divine Word and give you countless signs of My love for you.

13. The time of justice in which you live corresponds to the pain that signals the beginning of your purification.

14. Remember that I foretold a war among religious communities, and that I announced a battle of religious doctrines. Truly, I tell you, the battle has already begun. Which side will achieve its goal? No one knows, yet I tell you, it is not man who will triumph; in this battle, the truth will prevail. I want you to prepare yourselves like good soldiers so that you may know how to defend this cause of Mine.

15. Today you come here seeking nourishment for your soul, and you strive to subdue the flesh and renounce useless pleasures. You come as good and attentive disciples; therefore, you calm your senses and allow your soul to rise up to Me in a prayer of love and reverence. I welcome you, comfort you, and revitalize you.

16. Here are many who in other times were teachers of the law or scholars. Now their minds have awakened to *spiritual* knowledge, and they are convinced that they will not find the highest truth within the limits of human knowledge.

17. Here are those who in other times were the powerful and the wealthy on earth and who have now come to know poverty and lowliness. I bless them for their submission and their desire for perfection. This is proof of My loving justice, for I have sent them back to earth to show them another page of the Book of Eternal Wisdom.

18. Humanity lives in a state of chaos from which it cannot free itself. It needs help, and I am always ready to give it. I expect from them only a word, a brief prayer, or a moment of repentance; then I will illuminate their path and transform this world of darkness into a valley of peace, in which humanity feels itself to be the steward of the life I have granted them.

19. Your task is not limited to saving *your* own souls. You must help those who have gone astray to find their way again. At every opportunity, I remind you of this task. When will you begin to spiritualize yourselves? When will you do *My* will? If you make use of this time and carry *My Word* in your hearts without mixing in ideas foreign to your faith, if you rise up to Me with purity, you will clearly receive the spiritual inspiration that will nourish you, and you will cause all those around you to attain grace and peace in their hearts.

20. The year 1950 is very near, and truly, I tell you, the lives of *My* disciples will be transformed. After that date, you will see the forces of nature unleashed and people rising up in wars of ideas, sciences, and doctrines. When this happens, the confusion and pain will become so great that you will long for *My Word* to be heard once more through the human mind; yet I have already told you that this manifestation will not be repeated. Your task is to prepare yourselves for the trials to come and to encourage your fellow human beings.

21. Be vigilant, for in that time false Christs, false Elijahs, and false prophets will appear, and the gullible will be in danger because they do not know how to distinguish the truth from deception. It is precisely then that you must speak without reservation and affirm *My words*, and prove yourselves to be children *of* the people whom I have taught in this Third Era.

22. Men and women from all corners of the earth will come to this nation, longing for testimonies of *My* second coming, and *My* work, embodied in *My* disciples, will welcome them like a loving mother.

23. Learn from Me as much as you can, so that tomorrow you may become teachers to your fellow human beings. Your acts of love and selflessness will be the best remembrance of Me and the best testimony you can bear to *My Word*. Strengthen your soul through *My* teachings, and you will find that as long as faith exists, there can be no weariness, fear, or despair. Action and effort will be your support.

24. In the Second Era, I chose twelve disciples, and without asking who had called them to follow Him, they felt the call in their spirits and left

everything behind to follow in My footsteps. Likewise, I have chosen *you* to prepare you and, through your mediation, to call others.

25. Be vigilant, so that your deeds may make you worthy and you may feel capable of guiding your fellow human beings. Do not forget that a blind person cannot lead another blind person. If people need light, give it to them and lead them by the hand as you would younger siblings. Heal one another so that you may later heal your neighbors. Be strong in your struggle and share your strength with the weak.

26. I give you the time necessary so that you may accomplish the work I entrust to you. Men and women, work for the spiritual advancement of humanity. Every one of your thoughts, every one of your deeds will be recorded, and I will ensure that every seed of love bears fruit. Leave it to Me to judge your works, and do not publicize the acts of love you perform if you wish to receive a reward. Seek neither honors, nor followers, nor any form of payment. Be humble, merciful, and selfless, and I will praise you.

27. If it is My will to make you possessors of earthly goods, I grant them to you so that you may share them with your brothers and sisters in need—with those who have no wealth or support, with the weak and the sick. Many of those who possess nothing on earth, however, can share their *spiritual* goods with *you*.

28. If you, who have received My Word, do not speak of this truth, the simple and the uneducated will speak. Be aware that this teaching has been entrusted to you so that you may bring spiritual salvation to many people who have succumbed to the burden of despondency and bitterness left within them by war or the inner battle that every person wages within themselves.

29. Pray sincerely, beloved people; do not be content merely to praise My divinity with fine words. Love your fellow human beings and stand up for peace among the nations.

30. This people, whom I have taught since the beginning of time, cannot shirk its spiritual mission. It is to be a guide, a prophet, and a messenger among humanity. To it I have revealed My perfect worship, and today it has the opportunity to complete the construction of the temple entrusted to it from the very beginning.

31. I have removed it from every corrupting influence so that it may receive My divine revelation in all its purity. Only the Master's teaching and the sweet voice of Mary shall be heard in the sanctuary that My people are currently building in the innermost part of their souls.

32. Throughout the ages, I have granted spiritual revelations to My children. In every age, I have manifested Myself in different forms, and in each of these eras, I have also found humanity at a different spiritual level. Today I have taken them by surprise while they were engrossed in a materialistic, selfish, and scientific existence, and their souls have become materialized without recognizing the value of spiritual gifts.

33. The people of this age are waging within themselves the greatest spiritual battle that humanity has ever experienced, because their scientific progress and intellectual development are at odds with *the* level of development their souls have attained. They refuse to heed the voice of their conscience and attempt to stifle its impulses toward liberation, unaware that they are living in a time of atonement and judgment.

34. Open your eyes, beloved people, and realize that I have destined you to be the light of the world; therefore, you must not allow yourselves to be driven by the passions that enslave others, nor must you lose yourselves among the masses who walk blindly through life.

35. You tell Me that it is difficult to attain spiritualization in a time like this, in a life such as the present one. Yet I tell you that it is not impossible, and that the effort you make to free yourselves from evil and devote yourselves to a prudent and uplifting life is highly commendable.

36. In this battle, those who drive from their hearts the fear of judgment and criticism from others will prevail; and those who forget themselves in order to serve their neighbor will rise spiritually.

37. I, the Master, the Father, have descended through this light to your spirit, and for this reason you have called this revelation Spiritualism. Therefore, if you are asked what Spiritualism means, say that it is the teaching revealed in the Third Era by the Divine Master: the teaching of spiritualization.

38. But if you are asked what spiritualization is, say that it is the elevation of thoughts, purity in deeds and words, and a noble and magnanimous life.

39. As disciples of this teaching, you should frequently ask yourselves whether *you* are making an effort to rightly call yourselves Spiritualists. To help you in this work, I have given you My light, for you are the ones entrusted with the task of building the spiritual temple for My Divinity. Through your cooperation, you will form the temple: some, through their steadfastness, will be the foundations; those who attain greater maturity will be the walls; others, through their acts of love, will be the temple steps; and still others, through their gift of speech, will be like bells whose ringing summons people. Some, through their inspiration, will symbolize

the high towers and domed roofs of the places of assembly; and there are those who, through their love for humanity, are like gates that are always open to the needy, the thirsty, the sick, and the misunderstood.

40. This temple will be complete when harmony among My disciples has become a reality. Its foundation will be on earth, and its domes will touch the heavens. Once it is firmly established, you will find it throughout the entire world. Have faith in this work and labor without ceasing.

41. Let no one turn away from the task entrusted to him, lest his sanctuary lack stability. You must all strive to attain the same understanding, so that this temple may be built through your spiritual growth.

42. Watch and pray. Love one another in truth, so that pride does not take hold of your hearts; for this is the seed that destroys humility and mercy. Take care that the same fate does not befall you as it did the builders of Babel, whose pride brought about their downfall. Remember that the evil seed was the cause of the division among those people. The tower remained unfinished, and the confusion among the tribes was so great that they split into nations that still live apart to this day.

43. A single light has shone upon you: that of My Spirit, which is like a radiant beacon and a first impetus toward your unity and harmony.

44. Take the experience of the first peoples as a guide for your actions. Reflect on their trials and learn from their example. Build and work—today in the flesh and tomorrow in the Spirit—and continue in this way until you have all entered the temple of truth through the gates of love.

45. Let no one even wish to stray a single step from the path marked out by My Law, for you will bitterly regret every lost moment, every stumble, every mistake.

46. The Master expects His disciples of the Third Era to follow in His footsteps just as those who bore witness to Me in the past did. To you who are listening to Me, I say: Do not wait until you are in the Spirit to begin your task. Because I have spoken to you now, while you dwell on earth, this is a sign that you have a destiny to fulfill in this home. In fulfilling it, your greatest struggle will be with yourselves. Yet when you make use of your abilities, you will have overcome your weaknesses, and everything else will then be easy for you.

47. When this people has united and prepared itself, Elijah will proclaim to humanity the resurrection of the Lord's people. Now remember how great your struggle will be to ensure that your life serves as a lesson and a teaching for humanity. Therefore, I tell you that you must examine your deeds so that you may have knowledge of what you are doing. But should

any actions or thoughts arise regarding which you are unable to discern whether they are within or outside the Law, lift up your spirit in a sincere spiritual confession to Me; then My voice will show you the truth by manifesting itself through the enlightenment of your thoughts and in the peace of your hearts.

48. This form of communication should not seem impossible to you, for it is the same as that which I have revealed to you since the beginning of human existence. In this present age, in which materialism reigns as never before, I inspire you with the perfect prayer, especially now, when the world—divided into sects and religious communities—tries in vain to nourish its soul with rites and traditions, thereby forgetting the true prayer that springs from the depths of your being to rise up to Me on the path of love.

49. Everything in this age speaks to humanity of judgment, and yet their hardened hearts remain unmoved. The forces of nature, the plagues, the strange diseases, and the daily events in various parts of the earth are signs that proclaim Divine Justice. Yet no one truly prays, and only very few study the words left behind by My prophets.

50. From the earliest times, all that you now see becoming reality was foretold, and even in these present times, I prophesied through the mouths of the first messengers events that were fulfilled very soon afterward.

51. Which of those who are currently hearing My Word will turn their backs on Me? I alone know.

52. Those who sought out Jesus in those days in the hope of receiving the riches of the world and temporal goods felt disappointed when they saw that the King, of whom their ancestors had told them He would save His people, was without a crown, without a scepter, and without a throne—with empty hands and bare feet. They could not recognize Jesus as the promised Messiah. Now consider all the paths these souls had to travel to regain the peace and gifts of grace that they had failed to make use of. Today they are among you.

53. Understand that your soul was not born at the same time as your body, but that it has lived through different eras, and today, as it senses My presence, it comes eagerly to Me and asks Me to allow it to hear My Word until the conclusion of My revelation. It feels that in another time it did not want to hear Me and even rejected Me, and now it wishes to make amends for its mistake.

54. You have realized that no transgression remains hidden from Me, that every mistake must be corrected, and every debt must be paid; but

you also understand that this justice springs from divine love, which desires you to be perfect because you are its children.

55. I do not destroy any of My children, no matter how much they may hurt Me; I sustain them and give them the opportunity to make amends for their transgressions and to return to the path they had abandoned. Yet even though I have forgiven them, they are confronted with the fruit of their deeds, and it is *these* deeds that judge them and show them the right path.

56. The great nations of this world want war; they crave bloodshed; and those who feel wronged cry out for vengeance, without realizing that they are all hurtling inexorably toward the same abyss. They refuse to understand that the power they pursue with such zeal will soon turn into a chalice whose contents will be pain, despair, and death. Yet when those who thirst for greatness and hunger for vengeance find themselves in that abyss, when they are in the midst of their greatest tribulation, they will be able to hear My voice saying to them: “My peace be with you!” At that moment, light will dawn in every soul, and their conscience will speak with a clear voice that all will hear. Within each person, the battle of the spirit against materialism will rage, and in My teaching, they will find the light necessary to prevail.

57. You were disappointed because I do not bring material treasures and riches to flatter you and thereby induce you to follow Me. Rather, some of you will have to leave behind your high standard of living to descend to the humility of these multitudes who listen to Me—precisely because they have recognized Me and are preparing to give up their vain lives in order to devote themselves to the task of reflecting on My teaching and later putting it into practice.

58. If the first inhabitants of this world, who lived in virtue, were to appear among you, they would bear witness to the peace, innocence, and bliss that surrounded humanity in those times. They could also tell you that there was no pain and that the earth was like a mother’s womb and face; that among the creatures who inhabited it, only friendship and brotherhood reigned. Truly, this planet was adorned like the heavenly home.

59. Although I sent the souls, by My decree, to live in this temporary abode, I still wished to surround their existence with miracles as proof of My love, so that the child might not forget his Father and might recognize and love Him in all his works. Yet nothing remains of that world, of that abundance, of that purity with which I entrusted the earth to humankind. That sanctuary was desecrated, causing pain in countless ways. Recognize

what you have made of that realm which the Lord entrusted to you, so that you might be like princes in it, inheriting His wisdom and His love, as owners of a world that, despite all your science, you still do not know.

60. Do not blame anyone for having lost the grace and peace that surrounded this life in the beginning. Do not blame your ancestors, for you have been tested in *every* age and in *every* generation, and almost always you have fallen. Yet My love and My mercy have always been present in your lives.

61. Someone says in his heart, “Lord, if our ancestors were the ones who sinned—why then should *we* bear the consequences?” But I say to you: What do *you* know of the transgressions of the first inhabitants of the earth? Who tells you that *you* are not among those who formed the first generations? Awaken now, stay alert, and pray—understand that it will not be your love, but your pain, that will purify humanity and restore its dignity. Upon the prepared soil, I will sow the seed of My teaching, which I am currently revealing to a humble people who have been able to recognize Me through the meaning of My Word and who are fit to pass on the Good News to humanity at the right time.

62. I want the memory of My Word to be indelible within you, for it to live on, endure, and remain ever present in your memory, and for you to bear witness to it through your works of love toward your fellow human beings.

63. You have been prepared by Me in the time of justice so that you might have proof of My love and not later complain, saying that you knew nothing of what was to come upon you. My judgment will be felt by every soul; not one of them will escape this law, and My eternal love will overcome every error and every stubbornness in evil. The darkness will be dispelled, and only the light will remain in every creature.

64. Study this teaching carefully, and you will eventually understand that no one is lost forever, that no one remains far from Me, and that all your tribulations reach My Spirit, and all your deeds will be judged. Yet I tell you: After you have seen Me up close as a Judge, you will come to know Me as a Father and will truly love Me.

65. In the Second Era, I marked the path for you with My blood; now you have the divine essence of My Word, and through it you will save yourselves and come to Me.

66. In those days, people with hardened hearts did not believe in Me, even though they witnessed My works firsthand. What will become of the hard-hearted people of today—now that My manifestations are less obvious?

67. Purify the vessel of your heart, inside and out, so that only what is essential to life and truth may flow from your lips, and pour out its contents without limit among your brothers and sisters. Do not be stingy, but act as I do, for as the Owner of all things, I give everything to you. Be My mediators toward your fellow human beings and work tirelessly on the task of worldwide spiritual reconstruction.

68. Does it surprise you that your Lord cares so deeply for you, who are still imperfect? The reason is that you belong to Me. I love you, and that is why I have come to you out of longing for you.

69. You ask Me why your flesh causes you pain and why there is sorrow in your hearts, even though I have told you that I love you. To this I answer you: Since in the Second Era, though innocent, I suffered for *your sake* to make you worthy to be with Me, you cannot know at present whether you are not suffering so that, through your merits, you may help other souls who have not been able to free themselves from sin. Take Me as your example in your trials, without thinking of the reward or recompense you might receive. Consider that you do not yet have sufficient merits to ensure that others may obtain forgiveness for your sake. Therefore, I give you new opportunities to grow spiritually, so that you may finally possess— —what has been promised to you from the beginning of time: the peace of the soul.

70. Why do you fear the world and work in secret, even though My work is open and inspires only love and teaches mercy? You should feel happy because I have chosen you to entrust you with this spiritual mission. Do not wait for a time of even greater tribulations to confirm My prophecies, and do not devote yourselves to fulfilling your task merely out of fear of punishment; for if you were to act in this way, you would not be apostles of love and faith.

71. Truly, I tell you, those who loved Me and followed My instructions are with *Me*. This means that they made themselves worthy to dwell in the abode of peace.

72. In your hearts you tell Me that the content of My Word is known to you, that in essence it is the same Law that I have given you throughout the ages, and truly, I tell you, this Word that you hear through My spokesmen springs from the same source as that Word which I caused you to hear through the mouth of Jesus.

73. Listen attentively to the teaching that began in times past.

74. The “Word” is the book that opened at the beginning of your spiritual development and that will never be closed.

75. Follow Me in the struggle, understand My work, and persevere to the end, trusting that My caring love accompanies you everywhere. I want to see you united and prepared, for I will call upon everyone who has grown strong to serve as a messenger of My teaching.

76. Every word that comes from the lips of these spokespeople will come to pass, and every prophecy of My chosen ones, who have kept watch and prayed, will be recorded and will be fulfilled in due time as proof of the spiritual gifts I have granted to this people and as a testimony to the truth of My message to humanity.

77. Open the book of the past; there you will find *your* history. Read it, enlightened by the light of the Spirit, and you will deeply feel the truth of the New Age.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 97

1. My love, that of the Master, and the maternal healing balm of Mary descend upon your wounds. The Mother is always with Me, uniting her tender guidance with the teaching I give you, and she spreads her protective mantle over this humanity that wanders far from the path I marked out by My example on the Cross.

2. With how much love do I return to you after having been crucified and rejected in the Second Age. I come as a Father, as a Brother, as a Master, as a Friend.

3. Now it is you who weep, for your soul trembles at My words of forgiveness. Yet this weeping purifies you and guides you toward the path you will have to walk tomorrow as My disciples.

4. Truly, I tell you, there are only a few who have heard Me during this time and have not felt their hearts stirred. Therefore, while some devote themselves to My service with complete surrender and selflessness, others continue to listen to Me, expecting Me to assign them their task. Some bless My name even in the hardest trials; others turn to Me only when they need Me. Yet I treat them all as beloved disciples.

Some make full use of My teachings, for they grasp the significance of this message. These will be the strong ones when My Word can no longer be heard in this form. There are also those for whom My revelation has held no great significance and who are content merely to listen to Me; for this reason, they allow the meaning of My teachings to pass them by without heed. These will be among those who tomorrow will long for the gifts of My grace from this time, and among them will be those who attempt to breathe new life into My revelations, forgetting that the time I have set for My revelations has always been limited.

5. I tell you that even divine teachings come to an end. Did not Moses depart as soon as he had revealed My Law to his people? Do you not remember that I ascended to Heaven in Jesus in the midst of people when I had completed My mission as Master and Redeemer, after I had said to you, "It is finished"? It is the same in this age: When my revelation has been conveyed through, and the prepared minds have ceased to proclaim my message, and when those whom I have called "golden pens" have recorded my Word and my Spiritual World has delivered its message, then I will likewise say to you, "It is finished." Then this voice will fall silent, and a new era will dawn for the disciples: that of communication from spirit to spirit.

6. Let no one disregard the day I have set for this to happen. Be aware, therefore, that this time is drawing near. Eat and drink the bread and wine of true life, so that tomorrow you will not suffer hunger and thirst along the way.

7. It is the time of light for this people whom I am summoning from various places on earth. Among humanity, I discover those who will follow Me. Some owe Me a debt; to others, their inheritance has been promised. They are souls whom I have sent to dwell on earth, so that they incarnated in the flesh as men or women, and at this moment I find them at the ages of children, adults, and the elderly.

8. I am searching for the souls from whom I will form My people, to unite them and give them new teachings that will lead them to take a step forward on their path of development.

9. Each time I have revealed Myself to My people in a different way to test their spiritual sensitivity. Thus, I am testing them in this age, in which I make Myself known through the human faculty of reason, in their faith and in their spiritualization, when I say to them: "Here I am with you in the Spirit, just as I promised you."

10. In the Second Era, too, I put the faith of those people to the test when I said to them through Jesus: "I come from the Father; yet whoever knows the Son knows the Father." Many centuries earlier, on the summit of Sinai, I had said to the people: "I am Jehovah, your God."

11. In every age you have awaited Me, and yet—whenever I was with you—you did not recognize Me because of your lack of preparation and spiritualization. I tell you: Whatever form My presence may take, it will always contain truth and the divine essence of life.

12. I have told you that I have made use of various forms to reveal Myself to the world. Yet these were not a mask to hide My Spirit from you; rather, they served to humanize Me, to limit Me, and thus to make Me audible and perceptible to humankind. Now I tell you that before you pass judgment, you should first listen to this voice until the moment of your conviction or enlightenment arrives, when light dawns within the soul.

13. I know that you judge the messengers through whom I give you My Word, and that you deem them impure, sinful, and imperfect. Yet I tell you that I did not seek men and women who were to be pure; on the contrary, I sought sinners in order to elevate them through My revelation. Do you think that there are people of a pure heart, a pure body, and a pure soul through whom I should have revealed Myself? I tell you, I would not even have found them among children!

14. When I have revealed Myself to people through the intellect of some of them, it was because humanity represents the greatest work of all that I have accomplished on earth—in view of the fact that I endowed them with spirit. What better interpreter than man could My Spirit have found to speak to humanity? This is why, throughout all ages, *man* has been My best means of communicating My divine thoughts to you.

15. In this way, I have cared for the human spirit with infinite love and care, in order to elevate it to the realms of the Eternal and the Perfect.

16. Man was placed in the midst of the paradise of My creation so that he might delight in his Father's work, become full of wisdom, and, as a spiritually mature being, be a part of My divine concert. I made the beloved child a prince on earth by giving him power over the beings beneath him. His entire path was illuminated by the light of My Spirit—a light that you call conscience.

17. On his vast path of development, man has experienced wonders, yet he is scarcely at the beginning of it, for he still has much to learn. Understand that when I speak to you of wonders, I mean not only those you will yet discover on the paths of science, but also spiritual revelations.

18. This time in which you live is full of surprises and enlightenment for your spirit—a time in which, in the innermost depths of your being, all the faculties and sensibilities of your spirit will awaken. Listen, reflect, and grow from childlike students into disciples by learning from the book that reveals My Word to you. Study nature and contemplate the universe, which likewise speaks to you with the Master's voice, for I am present in all things. Observe with love—or at least with interest—and you will find that *everything* points the way to the truth. You have never been as prepared as you are today to understand that everything bears witness to Me, and that in everything there is My mark as the indestructible seal of the Author of life.

19. Science, focused on the material world, has revealed many mysteries to you. However, never expect your *science* to reveal to you everything you need to know. The science of the people of this age also had its prophets, whom people mocked and considered mad. Yet afterward, when what they proclaimed proved to be true, you were astonished.

20. If the word of the prophets of science—those who foretold the transitory fruit of human science—was fulfilled in this way, how much more so will the prophecies of God's seers be fulfilled when they announce to you the establishment of a kingdom of peace that will be everlasting in the hearts of men?

21. Now the seers are announcing a new world. They are prophets sent by Me, whom you should listen to, and if you had been prepared through the study of My words and promises of times past, nothing of what I have revealed to you in the present would have astonished you. But I have found you weary, sick, and preoccupied with the affairs of your human life; therefore, before revealing great teachings of wisdom to you, I had to heal you, comfort you, and inspire you toward healing and renewal, in order to lead you to walk the path of peace—which was the only way for you to be able to reflect on spiritual life.

22. I have only a few more years left to be with you through this revelation, and you must make use of My teachings. Time does not pass for *My Spirit*, but it does for *human beings*. Therefore, make use of these years, which now seem so long to you but are short for your spirit. I promise to pour streams of wisdom upon your minds; this will be the only thing I leave you after My departure. I will leave you neither gold, nor names, nor titles, but only My teachings.

23. This seed is already beginning to bear fruit among you; for whereas you once expressed your devotion to Me in material ways, today you are striving instead to spiritualize yourselves in order to draw nearer to the truth.

24. Your soul had to pass through a crucible of pain so that you might be able to take a step forward on the path of spiritualization and become masters of humility and patience, of strength and faith. From *your* spirit I expect understanding and respect for others.

25. Do not judge your fellow human beings for the way in which they offer their worship. Truly, I tell you, I alone know how to discover in hearts the flowers of faith and love, whose fragrance I receive as the finest offering of the spirit.

Nor should you reject those who do not recognize in Mary the divine motherhood—the woman who became a mother so that the Word might take on human form in her virginal womb. She, too, has taught you in these times, for even in a mother's heart there are no secrets from her children.

Truly, I tell you, her voice as a mother will be heard by all of humanity in this age. In *Me* you can find *every* kind of love, for on the one hand I let you feel My presence and My power as *a Father*, and on the other hand I allow a motherly breath to touch your being, or I grant your spirit the joy of hearing Me as your Master.

26. Let this seed sprout within you, so that all the feelings the soul can and should express—both toward its Heavenly Father and toward its fellow human beings, by loving one another—may spring forth from the core of your being.

27. Can you imagine the jubilation that will reign in the Spiritual Realm when all those who have lived to sin, quarrel, and defile finally love one another? You cannot imagine either your Father's joy or the gladness that will then prevail in the Spiritual World. My Spirit created you so that you might be around Me, for I was alone. Yet I destined you to love one another and to fill Me with happiness through your love.

28. I am your Father, and I hunger and thirst for your love; for *you* have strayed from the path that conscience points out. I, have created you to love you, yet you still do not fully perceive this light. Your earthly ambition corrupts you, and even though you sometimes turn your thoughts toward *Me* and are grateful for My blessings, you have not yet understood that the best tribute your gratitude can offer Me is the love among brothers and sisters of which My teaching speaks so much to you.

29. Beloved disciples, when you hear Me speak thus, it seems difficult or impossible to you to please Me; yet this doubt does not spring from your spirit, but from the flesh, because it is frail. The spirit, on the other hand, was created for great works worthy of the One who gave it life.

30. I bring you this teaching to lift you up to true life. Be aware, however, that the salvation of humankind will not take place in an instant. For just as they needed time to sink spiritually, so too will they need time to rise again. This time, which I alone can grant them, I will give them so that they may accomplish their renewal, their purification, and restore all that they have destroyed within themselves and in their neighbors.

31. Although only a small portion of humanity has heard My Word in this time, let no one think that these people were chosen as the righteous; for I found them sinful, just like the entire human race. Yet this was determined in My decrees.

32. When the meaning of this Word has reached all hearts tomorrow, you will learn that My Testament has been bestowed upon *all* My children, and you will discover that in every one of My thoughts and in every one of My teachings there was a caress for those to whom My message reached.

33. Your wounds have healed; My balm was in your hearts. Listen to Me now, for soon you will set out to those who likewise suffer pain in soul and body. Who could understand their suffering better than you, who have lived through it yourselves?

34. Life as a teacher transforms students into teachers, so that with their light, their knowledge, and their experience, they may be advisors and guides to their fellow human beings.

35. My teaching, together with the lessons of life, causes the soul to be illuminated by the radiant beacon of conscience, and the steps of humankind become light. As long as this light cannot be reflected outwardly through good deeds, uplifting thoughts, and words of spiritual substance, a person must harbor feelings of weakness, fear, selfishness, and mistrust. But when this light begins to overcome the darkness of their mind and to reveal its meaning, then peace will come to the heart; faith and trust in life will emerge and strengthen the soul, so that it may endure with equanimity the difficult hours and great trials that every destiny contains.

36. My Word is the Way; it is the Divine Law that leads you to perfection; it is the light that uplifts the soul—a soul that was, however, clouded when the flesh, with its stubbornness, prevailed and did not heed the inner call of its conscience. Woe, then, to the soul that, driven by the flesh, has yielded and allowed itself to be dominated by the influence of the world around it, thereby exchanging its position as a guide for that of a defenseless being tossed about by human passions and weaknesses, just as dry leaves are swirled aimlessly by the wind. *The* person who loves freedom most of all fears submitting to the divine will—out of fear that his spirit will ultimately subdue him and deprive him of many human pleasures, which he knows are harmful to him; and so he strays from the path that leads him to true life.

37. The flesh fears the struggle with the soul and seeks a way to tempt it through the pleasures of the world, in order to prevent its freedom or at least delay it. See how man has his own tempter within himself! *That is why* I have said that if he conquers himself, he has won the battle.

38. Much of what I tell you in this message is received intuitively by countless people, for now is the time when life, with its lessons, has shed light on many souls, has led them to reflect, and has taught them to listen to the voice of conscience. They are on the path to the truth and realize that this is the path that leads to peace, true freedom, and the highest bliss, which life bestows in harmony with the One who created you.

39. Study My teachings thoroughly, disciples, for just as you have seen all that the prophets of the First Era foretold come to pass, so will you see everything come to pass that I have foretold to you through the mouths of these messengers. At every turn and day by day, one of My words is fulfilled without your even realizing it.

40. My Word must go out from your nation so that it may be believed and obeyed, just as it was with Jesus, who had to leave the village of Nazareth, where He spent His childhood, in order to find faith in other lands.

41. After 1950, I will no longer give you My Word through these spokespeople, but it will remain preserved in hearts, where it nourishes faith, and they will carry it to other nations.

42. I will make use of people of good will and of hearts that strive for the purity of My teaching to ensure that this message of love and forgiveness reaches humanity. Those who go forth as messengers shall bear witness to kindness in their words and deeds, yet they shall never bring bitterness. Their eyes will shed tears for the sake of others' pain, and their temples will turn white because they suffer for the sake of their fellow human beings. They shall live and die loving, forgiving, and blessing, and reach the end of their path without bitterness, weariness, or disappointment.

43. The disciple of the Third Era must be aware in his life that the fruit of the spiritual seed is not reaped on earth. Why, then, do so many of those who call themselves My disciples lose heart in the face of people's ingratitude or indifference?

44. I have imbued My Word with infinite goodness so that it may accompany you throughout your entire life, for My Word is strength, courage, and joy in loving and serving within your spirit. The good disciple will have nothing to fear and will walk cheerfully through rough paths and painful trials. His gaze, ever watchful through prayer, will discover the traps that his enemies lay at his feet.

45. I will leave these words written down, and they will reach My disciples of the future; and when they study them, they will find them fresh and alive, and their spirits will tremble with delight, for they will feel that it is their Master who is speaking to them at that very moment.

46. Do you think that all that I have told you is intended only for those who have listened to Me? No, beloved people; with My Word I speak to those present and to those absent, for today, for tomorrow, and for all time; to those who die, to the living, and to those yet to be born.

47. You say that My Word and My Work are very great, infinite, yet you are bent on limiting them through your own deeds. Oh, if only you could prepare yourselves by overcoming your materialism and elevating your soul through a sincere quest for knowledge and a righteous life—what wonders you would behold!

48. It seems ridiculous to you that I sometimes give you teachings through the mouth of the messenger that are addressed to all of humanity, because you consider your world to be infinitely vast and the number of people who do not know My message to be immeasurable. To this I say to you that when I speak to humanity, I do so not only for those present, but also for those who are waiting for the time when they will finally live on Earth. Yet you should know that in My eyes your world is like an atom, and the number of people who inhabit it is insignificant compared to all the spiritual beings who make up My Kingdom.

49. Does the means I have chosen to make Myself known sometimes seem too meager to you? This is not the first time that I, as a Father, have made use of the human mind so that you may hear My Word, My commands, and My revelations. This is a means I have always used to speak to humankind, and you should be aware that the divine Word has always come through humble, simple, and seemingly uneducated messengers.

50. Study and work, disciples. Remember that I have knocked persistently at the doors of your hearts until you opened them to Me. I sometimes speak to you figuratively, but I always do so with the same simplicity with which you speak. This is because My Word now explains what I once gave you in parables—and which you were therefore unable to understand in its true sense. Why walk along dark paths when I have shown you a luminous path through My Word?

51. To those who listen to Me, I say that they should open their eyes to the light of this teaching so that they may marvel at its greatness.

52. When this revelation began through the intellectual faculty of the first messengers, and I spoke to the first disciples about the progress that those who would come after them would achieve—telling them that My Word would be perfected on the lips of the new messengers—those crowds of people sighed and envied those who would follow, who would come to the Master's table to enjoy the fruit that would then be ripe. Truly, I tell you, that ripe fruit which I foretold is precisely the one you are now enjoying. For you must know that My Word, within the framework of this manner of revelation to you, is now reaching its culmination. Only a few more years remain until 1950, and at the end of that year, the Master will bid you farewell.

53. In the future, I will convey My message to those who did not hear Me through this teaching in their own time. Some will receive it through the testimony of those who listened to Me; others will receive it through the written records, and still others through the gifts of intuition and

inspiration. Thus will the prophecy be fulfilled that My Spirit would be poured out upon every spirit and all flesh in this age.

54. Your task is to pave the way by removing obstacles and difficulties, thereby leaving a trail of mercy and love for those who will later walk this path in their quest for spiritualization.

55. The spiritual awakening of humanity is already near. Do not despair when you see that the years pass without any noticeable change for the better in people's morals. Be vigilant, learn, work, and know how to wait. Do you believe in My Word? Do not forget that I have told you that every eye will see Me, every mind will comprehend Me, and every mouth will speak of My Word.

56. That time is drawing near, but it is necessary that the people who have listened to Me be pure of sin and strong in their faith, so that they may bear witness to Me, just as I bore witness to you when I made Myself known through your intellect.

57. My words are recorded in the "Golden Book" so that after 1950 no one will say that they lack My revelation. In My teachings, which are intended for all time, I leave you wisdom, commissions, prophecies, spiritual nourishment, and healing balm.

58. You must learn to read from the book of My teachings so that, when you read aloud to your fellow human beings, those words may be imbued with divine essence, and those who listen may experience and feel what you experienced and felt when you heard Me through the voice-bearer.

59. Disciples, cast your worries out of your hearts as you listen to My teaching. Feel the divine anointing and preserve My power within your being. I want to see you healthy, never sick, weeping, or weak.

60. Often you believe that I am punishing you when pain inflicts wounds upon you. Yet *I am only teaching* you that it is *you* who bring suffering upon yourselves. Long ago you were called to fulfill a great mission, yet you did not heed My voice. But now I let you know that the peace you have often sought without finding it will be given to you through the fulfillment of My laws. See how those who have fulfilled their mission are whole, free from the blows of fate.

61. I have told you that you have not come to Earth just *once*, but that your soul has taken on physical forms as many times as was necessary for its development and perfection. Now I must add that it also depends on you whether the time required to reach the goal is shorter or longer, depending on your desire.

62. My light shines in all places where My children live. Thus, the earth, too, is enveloped in this radiance. I tell you once again that the prophecy is now being fulfilled: every eye will see Me, every mind will understand Me, and every mouth will speak My Divine Word as soon as the soul is prepared. I have announced this to you, and now the time has come for My words to be fulfilled.

63. How many disciples and how many childlike, faithful souls of the Second Era felt the longing to be present at the fulfillment of My promises, to witness and directly experience what is taking place today. That yearning to experience this urged them to prepare themselves inwardly and to attain greater spiritual elevation. Nevertheless, it was not granted to them at that time to see some prophecies come true, for another era had been designated for that purpose.

64. I had to come when the world was at the height of materialism, to reveal Myself in the Spirit and to speak to you through men, women, and children, and to teach you perfect communion with My Divinity.

65. I wish to make you sowers of the truth, and this truth shall be manifested in your words and in your deeds. Each of you will be entrusted with certain tasks so that you may all participate in the spiritual mission that My work must accomplish.

66. I have promised this nation that there will be no war within it if My disciples follow My teachings. When they behold the devastation in other nations caused by discord and hatred, they ask Me that no blood be shed on this soil. I then simply urge them to pray and keep watch, so that they may become worthy of this promise being fulfilled. I do not want to see you weep. When injustice reigns, and you suffer the tyranny and harshness of those who govern you, do not blame Me. I have given you the power to perform great works that will transform your homeland into a valley of peace.

67. It has been prophetically foretold that many nations will disappear. This family, which represents humanity, will be buffeted by severe storms, and in this trial, those who have “kept watch” and prepared their souls through love will survive because of their living faith in Me.

68. Make use of this time, for the hour of judgment is drawing near, and the year 1950 is just around the corner. At that time, many of you will already be in the spirit, and others will still be in the flesh; but you will all be judged.

69. This will mark the beginning of all people setting out on various paths toward spiritualization. Scientists will recognize Me and become advisors to humanity. The Book of Wisdom will open to them, from which

they will receive great revelations. Only then will the Spirit open the way to true knowledge for the human mind, and conscience will bring order to people's actions.

70. The Earth will be pure, and the survivors will follow Me with the same fervor as My disciples of the Second Era. Yet *you* will be those in whom I leave the first seeds of spiritualization.

71. As the Universal Shepherd, I tirelessly seek My sheep. On Earth, those who attain the greatest spiritual maturity through love and humility shall lead humanity. The true sage is the one who knows My laws and does My will. Thus, with infinite patience, I will nurture My disciples in the Third Era. I love you, and that is why I wish to see you all grow in spirit.

72. Do not forget My words; yet if you are unable to retain in your memory everything I have told you, the books will be there, containing My teachings, My revelations of this time, and the deeds of My disciples.

73. Feel and follow the inspiration I send you; for everyone who lifts himself up to Me with a pure heart will receive My comfort, will have joy in his heart, and My Divine Word will blossom on his lips.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 98

1. I give you the fruit of the vine so that you may be nourished by My love, forget your pains and hardships, and feel that, as I give you My Word, you dwell with Me in the home of peace. Feel My presence, My people; make use of this time, and if during it you wish to make amends for your transgressions, learn from Me, for I am now giving you the opportunity to elevate your souls.

2. You who are of mature age and you who are elderly, do not lament the time you let pass without having heard Me; today you *are* with Me. If you love Me, you will soon come to know My teaching and be able to make use of it. You are already on the path and can begin your task, and your guide will be the voice of your conscience. I will go before you, and there will be no trial, however difficult it may be, that will separate you from Me. If you love Me, do not turn back; for your faith shall shine like a new dawn, and you will recognize the path you are to travel, bathed in light.

3. Are you willing to follow Me, even if it means suffering? If your fellow human beings were to ask you, would you answer and say that you are My disciples and that you follow Me because of your faith? Would you have the courage to give this evidence (of faith)? Consider this and remember that if you are My disciples, you must perfect yourselves in order to bear true witness to My teaching.

4. I will spread My message to all nations. Everything is prepared for My plans to become a reality; yet the greatest proof I will give to humanity of My power and My love will be to transform their selfishness into sincere love for one another.

5. Through love, they will accomplish great works. Without distinction of race or lineage, I will call upon all to give you a task in this work.

6. To those who yearn for knowledge and spiritualization, I say: Hear My Word and recognize its essence. Read the great Book of Life and study, for there is a lesson intended for each of My disciples.

7. But beware of reading books in which My Word or the prophecies have been distorted, and also those in which twisted interpretations have been given to the divine revelations. Do not allow a false light to enter your spirit. If you wish to know the truth, prepare yourselves inwardly, and your intuition, as well as the sensitivity of your soul, guided by the Spirit, will always reveal the truth to you.

8. This book, which I am writing for you in the Third Era—make use of it and interpret its teachings correctly, and you will experience that its light dispels shadows and that every mystery is clarified. Then you will feel My presence and perceive My voice in the depths of your soul as it speaks to you and instructs you.

9. Remember that you cannot hide any deed or thought from Me. But if you are frequently led into temptation by the world, which attracts you and binds you in chains, and at times you lack the strength to reject evil, then take refuge in Me, so that you may learn from My teachings to use the authority I have given you over the world and over the flesh; and once you have triumphed and regained peace of heart, you may continue your work.

10. If you lack role models, turn to Me and seek in Me what you need, and I will give you strength so that you may reach the goal to which I have pointed you. With what a father's joy will I look upon the child who takes Me as a model and glorifies Me through his deeds! Work tirelessly for humanity, and after you have done all the good you are capable of, do not think of rewards and do not expect any recompense in this world. Remember that only I know your works and know how to evaluate them in order to give you your just reward. In this way—through great toil and true merit—you will attain *the* place I have prepared for your soul.

11. Men and women from distant lands will come to you and become My disciples. Yet when they feel filled with My light, they will return to their peoples, to their nations, to bring My teaching to their brothers. The same thing happened in the Second Era, when many foreigners drew near to Me, drawn by the rumors of Jesus' miracles, and when they heard My Word and witnessed My works, they were convinced of My truth and, upon returning to their lands, proclaimed that I am the Messiah.

12. In this present age, the majority of people come to Me because their pain drives them to seek the remedy they can find only in My power. They lament their poverty without knowing all that they possess within their souls. Their only poverty lies in the fact that they have not become aware of what they carry within themselves, and in their ignorance of the spiritual gifts they harbor within. Few are those who ask Me for light for their souls; the majority seek Me to ask for trivial matters that are part of human life—those things that I always give in addition, after I have showered their souls with My Fatherly love.

13. One by one, you are now receiving the insight that reveals to you a light which, although it is within you, you did not see. This light is your conscience. Whoever is able to discover it and to gaze upon himself in this

inner mirror becomes humble and immediately feels the bond that unites him with his Creator.

14. Some believe they know themselves; for, knowing of the many gifts that man possesses in his soul, they puff themselves up before the ignorant, become conceited about their own greatness, grow domineering, and ultimately perish in the darkness of their pride. They do not understand that the soul possesses, within the conscience, the secret treasury of God, and that one may enter it only with reverence.

15. Even here among My workers—how many are there who, without having understood My teaching, considered themselves superior beings, worthy of admiration and homage, because they believed themselves to be endowed with a spiritual gift. In this regard, I ask you whether you can approve of a higher spirit taking pride in his gifts, when humility and love for one's neighbor are the essential qualities he must possess.

16. Put each of My teachings into practice in the stillness and simplicity of your lives, and you will see that light appear in your soul which you do not yet know, because the veil of matter and the superficiality that surrounds you have not allowed it to fulfill the role that belongs to it in human life.

17. Study My teachings and do not stray, lest you fall prey to new forms of fanaticism in your quest to find the truth.

18. I am the Way that invites those who have forgotten it to walk upon it. The light of My Word has been poured out upon it so that tomorrow you may teach it and bear witness to it. Time will pass, and many will come seeking the humble homes where I revealed Myself, so that you may explain to them the form in which I appeared to My new disciples and the miracles I performed among you. In your minds, only the memory of My Word will remain, and in your hearts, only the echo of My divine counsel; yet the writings for posterity will also endure. Already I am preparing those who did not hear My Word, so that they may find the paths that lead them to My disciples and witnesses. How many will weep because they did not hear Me! But I also tell you: How many of those who have heard Me will weep because they have not worked on themselves! And when they realize that My Word is no longer being proclaimed, they will turn their gaze to the place where the messenger took his seat to convey the Divine Word, and then they will see only emptiness.

19. The years are passing quickly, and soon you will no longer hear Me. Therefore, I say to you: Let Me heal you, cherish you, and comfort you; let Me teach you. I came to leave you well-equipped. But if you remain weak

in faith and in will, you will always feel sick—and who will then heal you and teach you as I did?

20. Through My Word, I draw ever closer to you, and at the same time, I lead you toward perfect communion with My Spirit. Reflect on My manifestations in times past, and you will discover that I have always sought a way to reveal Myself to your spirit and to convey My messages to it as a testimony of your Father's divine love for you.

21. You are experiencing a new form of spiritual revelation in this age, although it is very similar to the one I used in past eras. You are now in a wondrous age of light, in which human beings can hear the voice of My Spirit through the many spiritual gifts and abilities they possess.

22. Truly, I tell you, whether in ecstasy, through prayer, or even during physical sleep, you can receive revelations and messages from the Spiritual Realm if you know how to prepare yourselves to receive them. Yet you have lacked the preparation and faith necessary to make use of these gifts, and so I had to prepare seers and prophets who proclaim the future to you, who keep you alert, and who admonish you so that you may watch and pray.

23. Do you believe that this person through whom I reveal Myself is the one who gives you the Word? Discover its meaning, and you will recognize that it is your Master who speaks to you. Do you think that the Spirit of God enters the speaker while he speaks? This, too, is not the case. I have told you that a single ray of My light is sufficient to enlighten and inspire these faculties of the mind, placing upon their lips an inexhaustible stream of words of profound meaning as proof of My presence and My truth, for the sake of the unbeliever. Listen to Me attentively during this time, and you will be strengthened for the times and trials to come.

24. Prepare your hearts, gather your spirits, and open your minds to hear and keep My Word.

25. Behold how the Book of Spiritual Instruction opens its pages to reveal a new teaching to you. First put the simple lessons into practice, so that tomorrow you may put the great lessons into action. You must understand that to become masters, you must first be students and disciples.

26. Today you study the first words, and through them you gradually come to understand this teaching; for in prayer you engage in spiritual dialogue with Me when you say to Me: "Master, we follow in Your footsteps and ask You to accompany us on our path, to protect us from danger, for at every turn we are assailed by the temptations of the world."

But I say to you, disciples: Be strong; use your authority to master the flesh.

27. I wish to mold you into a strong and virtuous family full of obedience, which I will shower with My grace and My blessings.

28. The time will come when you will bear witness to My revelation, and people—who are by nature unbelieving—will demand proof from Me in order to believe. But then I will say to them: “Here are My disciples, whom I have led into a new life. *They* are the proof of the power of My teaching.” My Word has shaped their souls, and today they are prepared to bring My teachings to the peoples of the earth. Do you wish to be among those whom I can use as a testimony to My truth? Then prepare yourselves for this, beloved workers. I trust in you. I will make use of your love to perform miracles for those for whom you ask Me, and for the sake of a spark of faith that I see in you, I will perform wondrous works.

29. You have drained the cup of suffering during this time; yet this has not been to your detriment. This pain has been like a beneficial rain that has made My seed fruitful in your hearts and has revealed to you some hidden strings in the depths of your being.

30. I have told you that during this time you are undergoing a difficult atonement, for you have a debt to Me and to your fellow human beings, which you are now repaying. This is why you remain silent, accept your cup with love, and are content merely to ask Me for strength so that My will may be done.

31. In the world, you will not find the understanding you need in your struggles and in the ups and downs of your life, for true love and mercy are not yet in people’s hearts. Yet you, strengthened by Me, will walk over thorns with a smile on your lips and peace in your hearts.

32. Why does the Master speak so much to you about suffering? — Because the time you are living through is a time of judgment, and all human beings bear a heavy cross. Look at the nations ravaged by war; there is not a single heart among them that has escaped suffering, for not even the vulnerable children, so in need of love, have escaped Divine Justice, which helps humanity atone for its sins and wash away its stains.

33. Throughout all ages, I have sown My seed in the hearts of men and have nurtured and cared for it. My sowing in this Third Era will not be in vain, for the seed will blossom in the hearts.

34. For the sake of a small number of hearts that are preparing themselves, I will pour out My grace abundantly to lay the foundations of a new world. I will lift up your spirit so that you may understand in what way you are like My Divinity.

35. I, the Lord of the worlds and of all spiritual abodes, to whom all creation obeys, tell you in these moments that you humans have not lived in accordance with My laws, and thus you have stagnated spiritually. Nevertheless, My Spirit awaits your return to the true path and your perfection with infinite patience. Do not leave Me alone to fight for the salvation of your souls, nor let the Spiritual World toil without your cooperation. Do not merely perform meritorious deeds for outward appearance's sake; strive to ensure that your actions embody truthfulness and love.

36. Since you have received love from the moment of your creation, you must also *give* love. If My example is imprinted upon you, then emulate Me!

37. In the present age, the "Word" of God—which is eternal—speaks to you to lead you to the light. I know the soul hidden within each of you, and that is why I am the only One who can reveal to you that you have already been witnesses to My revelations to humanity in other times.

38. Is it not true that you should no longer be beginners in My teaching? Does your Father not have good reason to call you His witnesses and disciples and to prepare you to bring this message to humanity?

39. See how everything passes away except My Word. See the human generations that inhabit the earth today and will vanish tomorrow. Consider the nations that rise today in all their splendor, which seems to last forever, and yet you will soon witness their decline and collapse. All that is human passes away and ceases to be. Only My unchanging and eternal Law continues to shine forth in every spirit.

40. You call this time the Age of Light; yet this is not because My Light has only now illuminated the soul or the mind of man—it has always shone within every soul. I am the Divine Star that never hides itself. Yet when you see today that the spiritual light shines within people as never before, it is because, due to their development, they can now perceive the presence of spiritual life with greater clarity than in times past.

41. If people had always lived in harmony with My laws, My new revelations would never have surprised them. Notice how, every time I have come with a new spiritual lesson, it has been debated, opposed, or rejected.

42. Yet the hour of awakening is drawing near, and then groups of people will appear everywhere, speaking of a new revelation. They will be scrutinized and judged by those around them, who will ultimately say that a plague of strange and unknown sects has broken out in the world. At that very moment, you are to pray for everyone and at the same time give

thanks for the fulfillment of My Word; for, because of the teaching I have revealed to you, you will be among those who understand the reason for all those phenomena. But you will also be among those who bear the greatest responsibility toward humanity.

43. Remember, beloved disciples, to what extent you must prepare yourselves spiritually so that your messengers—who are to bring the light of My revelations—may reach all those places where people have appeared who have astonished their fellow human beings with their spiritual abilities.

44. The struggle will be great for you, for you must not limit yourselves to prayer, spiritual contemplation, and good wishes, but must also perform works of mercy.

45. It will not be enough for you to say, “I believe.” This is not enough. Faith is indeed absolutely necessary, but other abilities that you possess must be developed and perfected so that you may express My Word not only with your lips but also through your deeds. In order for My teaching to shine through the actions of your life, you must devote part of your time to the study and development of your spiritual gifts. In this way, you will endure with patience the trials you encounter along your path and apply My teachings to each one of them. When you are ready, you will reap the fruit of your efforts and your longing for spiritual renewal, and this reward will be the fortitude you gain for the struggle, for self-mastery, and for love of your fellow human beings.

46. Do not sleep any longer, disciples—realize that humanity is on the verge of a spiritual awakening, and it must not find you inadequately prepared. Nor do I want you to set out without first having acquired all that is necessary to be one of my true soldiers. Make use of these moments of peace in which you receive My instruction, and always walk under the protection of what you have learned in them. Strive to delve ever deeper into the revealed teachings, but do not try to ponder what has not yet been told to you.

47. When the Spirit of Elijah inspired the mind of Roque Rojas, the first witnesses of those manifestations had no idea of the grace that would be bestowed upon subsequent generations as they heard My Word, nor did they realize that a new spiritual age was dawning for humanity. It was your Master who, in the course of His teachings, revealed the greatness of this work to the multitudes. It was He who made them understand that a new era, full of light and splendor, was beginning.

48. The human soul, driven into chaos by the passions, believes that only a divine miracle can save those from whose hearts peace has fled since they lost hope and faith in love, justice, and human reason.

49. I wish to fill this inner emptiness, which people reveal to Me in their souls, with the light of this teaching, which appears to be new but is in reality eternal. This teaching brings light to souls and hearts because it reveals the full meaning of that commandment which I taught My apostles: to love one another. I am now explaining to you the meaning of that supreme rule of life, the significance of which has not been grasped by your minds, precisely because the Word of Christ has been a dead word for many people in this age. Yet they do not know that it lives in the spirit of all people and that, in due time, it will rise in full splendor from the depths of those very hearts that were once like a tomb for it.

50. Do you believe that you are fulfilling my commandment to love one another when you selfishly limit your love to your family? Do religious communities believe they are fulfilling that highest commandment when they recognize only *their own* believers and reject those who belong to another denomination?

The great nations of the world, which boast of civilization and progress—can they really claim to have achieved spiritual progress and to have followed Jesus' instruction when all their efforts are directed toward preparing for a fratricidal war?

51. Oh, you people, you have never known how to appreciate the value of My Word, nor have you wanted to sit at the Lord's table because it seemed too humble to you! Yet My table continues to await you with the bread and wine of life for your soul.

52. No one will be able to say that I held you accountable for My death. No sooner do you realize that you have not yet truly repented of your sins than My hand—the very one you pierced on the cross—knocks once more at your door. Understand, disciples, that it is My love that calls to your soul.

53. My *love* must conquer you; I have no other weapon. If you believe that I also use pain to subdue and overcome you, you are mistaken. *You* create the pain, and through it you judge yourselves. I am the One who saves you from suffering and death.

54. Disciples, I leave you with yet another of My teachings. Yet those who know how to prepare themselves inwardly will be the ones who feel My presence more deeply, even though My grace is poured out upon all in the same way. I urge those who have not felt spiritualization while hearing My Word to prepare themselves so that they may rejoice in the divine

meaning and make use of this message before My revelation among you comes to an end. Remember: If that hour should come without your hearts having truly been refreshed and nourished, your faith will not be strong in the struggle, nor will your love be able to burn brightly when you bear witness to My truth.

55. Truly, I tell you, I do not want pain in your hearts, nor do I wish to have to hear your words of repentance. My desire is that when I give you My Word for the last time through this channel, you may say to Me: "Master, here we are; let Your will be done."

56. No one lacks My light. Aside from My teachings, I speak to you through your dreams, which you call revelations, because you know that in them I reveal to you profound lessons that you could not learn by any other means. But understand, disciples, that *all* knowledge that comes to you from Me is a revelation. Do not attach any significance to the means or form I use to give you My messages.

57. I have rightly called you children of the light; yet most of you insist on walking your path in complete darkness—not because the path is dark, but because you choose to keep your eyes closed to the truth. Do you intend to wait until others, who have not even heard this Word, awaken *before* those who have heard My voice? It would be sad if those others were to free my new disciples from their errors.

58. I am now making the prophets of the Third Era acquainted with their spiritual gifts so that *they* may proclaim this Good News to humanity. Yet they must know that they must attain *spiritualization* so that these gifts may be revealed within them.

59. Hear my teaching, disciples; carry it in your hearts, and when you are in your homes, study and ponder it so that you may put my instructions into practice the following day when you resume your struggle in life.

60. There is no moment in your existence that does not offer you a suitable opportunity to fulfill My Law. Do not wait only for great opportunities to apply My teachings of love.

61. Consider this: If your concentration while listening to this Word is not as intense as it requires, and if your mind lacks the attention it must give to my teaching, then your heart will not be able to gather the seed it is to sow tomorrow—the fruit of which you will reap in eternity.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 99

1. Welcome, disciples, to the Heavenly Table. Enjoy the delicious food that I bring you through My Word. Like a thief who enters a bedroom, I have come into your hearts and discovered that you hunger for spiritual knowledge.

2. No one should be surprised by My presence. Through Jesus, I already foretold the events that would herald My manifestation as the Spirit of Truth. I also told you that My coming would be in the Spirit, so that no one should expect material manifestations that will never come. Consider the Jewish people, who still await the Messiah without Him coming in the form they expect, because the true One was already among them and they did not recognize Him. Humanity, do you refuse to acknowledge My new manifestation so that you may continue to await Me according to *your own* notions of faith rather than in accordance with what I promised you?

3. Awaken from your slumber and become children of the light, for I bring you a divine seed that will give you peace and life, and I want *you* to begin sowing it.

4. Do not wait any longer to believe in My call. Consider that in the great battle foretold to you, judgment will make itself felt. I want you to be well-equipped soldiers in this battle—ready to instill faith in weak hearts through your works of love.

5. People, cast aside all fear of the opinions of your fellow human beings, for *they* will not give you peace; *they* will not lead you to the Promised Land. Do not fear people; follow Me steadfastly on this path. For in the hour of judgment for humanity, you would lament from the depths of your hearts that you were not faithful, that you did not take courage from My teaching, nor did you learn to overcome the great trials in accordance with My Law. Victory will belong to the steadfast and the faithful.

6. My saving boat has appeared in the deepest night of the storm. Come to it, all of you who fear perishing in sin, like shipwrecked people who have lost their course.

7. The clouding of the mind, the lack of faith, and ignorance of the truth are darkness for the soul, and that is why humanity today is on the wrong path. How many people there are who go through life without knowing—or wanting to know—where they are going!

8. I knew that such a time would come for humanity—a time full of pain, confusion, uncertainty, and mistrust. I promised to rescue you from this darkness, and here I am: I am the Spirit of Truth. Why do you want Me to come again as a human being? Do you not remember that I died as a human being and told you that I would await you in My Kingdom? By doing so, I made it clear to you that the soul is eternal, immortal.

9. It was the Divine Spirit who spoke through the mouth of Jesus and who, with His blood, sealed the price of your salvation. What was your verdict? To live, so that you might later see Me come as light through your spirit. I gave you proof of My immortality and wrapped you in My mantle of forgiveness to help you understand that the blood shed on Golgotha was the most sublime example of the fulfillment of a mission of love, aimed at attaining peace in eternity. Therefore, I tell you that you yourselves must attain your own salvation.

10. I have called you “Israelites” because your soul descends from that seed which I entrusted to the founders of the people who were called the “People of God.”

11. “Israel” was the name I gave to Jacob and his descendants. Why was this name later used to designate a race, even though it refers only to spiritual missions? I inspired patriarchs and prophets to call that people “the people of God.” Do you know why? Because, among all the other peoples of the earth, it was born with a spiritual mission. While some peoples held science in their hands, others the arts, and still others human laws, this people came with spiritual law, the teaching of the heart, the light of eternity.

While other nations of the world gave the world philosophers and scientists, this nation gave it prophets who conveyed divine messages to humanity—patriarchs who taught the way to God through their *lives* — apostles who lived and died as witnesses to the truth, and above all, the Divine Master, who became human in the bosom of the people of Israel and brought humanity the most sublime message from Heaven.

12. *That is why* that people was called the “People of God,” although I tell you that *all* peoples are Mine and I love them all equally; yet each brings *its* own mission to the earth.

13. I am causing this *spiritual* seed to appear in the world in this present age. It will emerge scattered among humanity—not as a single race or in the form of tribes, but among *all* races, for Israel is founded in the Spirit, and the spiritual transcends the human.

14. Once again, My people will appear with the mission of bringing light to the soul. Their spiritual abilities will flow into human life, as they have in

all ages. My prophets, messengers, and disciples have (always) brought light and peace to humanity.

15. You who hear Me, understand these teachings for certain. Yet do not be content merely to understand them; you must set about continuing to fulfill your eternal destiny: to illuminate the spiritual path of your fellow human beings. Fulfill your mission, and once again the light that is always to be present in the people of God will shine forth within you.

16. Behold how your soul foresaw the time in which it now stands, and it has hastened here in longing for the fulfillment of My promises. Your *heart* knew nothing of My coming, for in these times humanity attaches little or no significance to My prophecies; but the *soul* preserved that Word in its innermost being.

17. Your heart had fallen asleep; but since you heard My first word or My first teaching, it awoke, and when it grasped the truth, it immediately recognized that souls have come to earth to fulfill a divine mission, and not so that each might act according to *his own* will. Whoever has experienced this awakening follows Me step by step and builds a sanctuary within.

18. My Word of love is bestowed upon the entire chosen people. Be refreshed by it, disciples. When I sometimes correct you and even judge you, reflect deeply on these teachings so that each of you may take to heart what concerns you. Do not rejoice when I rebuke a transgression that *you* yourselves have not committed, even though you know those who have committed it. For at that moment, your conscience will remind you of that teaching in which I told you: "Do not look at the speck in your brother's eye without first recognizing the log that *you* carry within yourselves."

19. Remember that you all form My band of apostles, whom I will send out tomorrow to bear witness to My Word, and that you should begin to love one another even now. Do you not believe that My revelation through your intellect holds great significance? Or do you think that this is just one of the many sects that arise today, proclaiming the salvation of the world, only to disappear again without leaving any trace of My peace?

20. Observe how this seed, even though you have cared for it poorly, does not die—see how it has overcome darkness and pitfalls, obstacles and trials, and continues to sprout and develop day by day. Why does this seed not die?—Because the truth is immortal, eternal.

Therefore, you will see that when this teaching sometimes seems to disappear, it will be precisely then that new and lush shoots will sprout to help humanity take another step forward on the path to spiritualization.

21. Do not think that this has happened only in this Third Era—no, even in the Second Era, after the Master and His disciples had watered with their blood the seed they had sown in the hearts of men, there were moments when it seemed as though the teaching of Christ had vanished from the world. How many in this present age have ultimately wavered in their faith and doubted that truth which had previously been their beacon and their law, since they consider the sacrificial death of Jesus and those who followed Him to be in vain. All I had to do then was send new servants into the world to remove all the falsehoods that people had added to My teaching—and with which they had distorted it—and already the seed sprouted again and bore blossoms and fruit.

22. I teach you these connections so that you may not be among those who conceal My truth, distort My teaching, or desecrate My law, but rather among those who, with all the love of their souls, cherish and nurture the seed I have entrusted to you—which is the same as that which, according to My will, was to blossom in the hearts of people at all times: as love among people.

23. You may call the Master who was with you on earth “Rabbi of Galilee,” for in that land He became human. Yet of *the* Master who comes to you invisibly today, although He is the same One, you cannot say that He is from Galilee, for I come in the Spirit.

24. My new teachings confirm those I gave you in the Second Era, but they are even more far-reaching. Consider this: Back then I spoke to the hearts of people; now, however, I speak to the spirit.

25. I do not deny any of the words I gave you in the past—on the contrary, I give them their proper fulfillment and correct interpretation. Likewise, I said to the Pharisees at that time, who believed that Jesus wanted to destroy the Law: “Do not think that I have come to abolish the Law or the Prophets—on the contrary, I have come to fulfill them.” How could I deny that Law and those prophecies, since they are the foundation of the temple that had to be built in the hearts of men over three ages, and the announcement of my coming into the world?

26. As long as people remain in their blindness and ignorance, they will be the reason why God—who is, above all, a Father—must humanize Himself, limit Himself, and make Himself small in the eyes of His children in order to be understood. When will you allow Me to reveal Myself to you in *the* glory in which you are meant to see Me?

27. You must be great in order to conceive of My greatness, and for that very reason I come again and again to give you spiritual greatness, so

that you may experience the infinite joy of knowing your Father, feeling His love, and hearing the Divine Concert that resounds above you.

28. This is the Third Era, beloved disciples, and therefore you must add another lesson to those that have come before. You have much to study, but do not worry, for the teachings of this era will help you better understand those of past eras. It was the same for those who followed the Law of Moses, who studied the prophets, and who only grasped the meaning of the teachings when Jesus came.

29. Instead of the psalms you sang in praise of your Father in the First Era, today you engage in spiritual dialogue through spiritual prayer.

30. How slowly humanity is moving toward the perfection of its worship of God!

31. Whenever I come to you with a new lesson, it seems to you to be far too advanced for your stage of development. But understand that I am granting you an era so that, while it lasts, you may grasp it and incorporate it into your lives.

32. Whenever death brings an end to the existence of your physical body, it is like a respite for the soul, which, when it incarnates again, returns with renewed strength and greater light and continues the study of that divine lesson it had not yet completed. In this way, over the course of ages, the wheat that is your soul matures.

I have revealed much to you regarding spiritual life, yet I tell you that you do not yet need to know everything, but only what is essential for your arrival at the eternal homeland. There I will tell you all that you are destined to know.

33. In order to reveal new teachings to you in this age, I ushered in the Age of Light and Spirit through My revelation via the minds of uneducated and uninformed, yet simple people. Tomorrow, when you have understood and put into practice My first lessons, you will experience communication from spirit to spirit, which is the highest goal you can strive for. Yet time will still pass before this form of communication spreads among humanity, and you do not know how many ages will still pass before it becomes perfect.

34. Throughout the ages, I have sought a way to speak to you, to make Myself audible and understandable, but you have not always been inclined or ready to hear the divine voice. In view of your earthly nature, I had to take on human form and make Myself perceptible to your senses in order to be felt, so that I could impart My message to you through a human voice, as you have experienced in this time. Yet I have announced to you that this form of revelation will end in 1950.

35. People, do not forget that your Father told you on this day that He has always sought a way to communicate with you, so that you may realize that when, tomorrow, you no longer receive My Word through My instruments, you will have entered a new era in which you will begin to sense the true communication between your spirit and the Divine Spirit.

36. In these times, the souls who sense the presence of the Holy Spirit in that light which enlightens the mind and fills hearts with joy and inspiration rejoice. Those who have not sufficiently awakened their sensitivity to perceive Me are thirsty and lack peace. To this end, I say to those who receive Divine Inspiration that they should call upon their fellow human beings and rouse them with the good news of My spiritual coming.

37. This life is a constant test for humankind, from the moment of birth until earthly death.

38. Human life is for the soul the crucible in which it is purified and the anvil upon which it is forged. It is essential that man have an ideal in his soul, faith in his Creator, and love for his destiny, in order to carry his cross with patience to the summit of his Calvary.

39. Without faith in eternal life, a person falls into despair in the face of all the difficult trials; without lofty ideals, he sinks into materialism; and without the strength to endure disappointment, he perishes in despondency or vice.

40. People know all this from their own experience, for it was necessary for them to come to know the painful side of life and the darkness so that they might perceive the light when it appears before them. That is why I have told you today that there is joy in the souls that have opened their eyes to behold the divine light of wisdom and love.

41. Truly, I tell you, many will flee from My teaching out of fear of becoming spiritual; yet it will be neither reason nor the soul that speaks within them, but the base passions of the flesh.

42. When a soul lives devoted to the truth, it flees materialism like someone who removes themselves from a contaminated environment. The elevated soul finds its happiness in morality—where peace reigns, where love dwells.

43. My light shines within all people; it is an unyielding yet benevolent voice that speaks ceaselessly to all people.

44. Do not worry about those who, on the surface, seem determined not to listen to Me, for at the right moment they may become the most fervent and steadfast in their conversion and faith. Do you not remember the conversion of Paul?

45. *I* take no hasty steps. I know that someday, in the midst of eternity, My children will seek Me in their longing for salvation. It is only *humanity* that must hurry, for the longer they delay their renewal, the more they prolong their time of atonement.

46. The light of this Third Era has filled your hearts with the most vivid sense of joy; hope for peace in the world is rising anew within you. Day by day you engage more deeply with the works of your Lord, with a growing desire to collaborate in this work of spiritualization. Truly, I tell you, I will reward you for all the time you devote to My work. But do not neglect your duties on earth in order to devote yourselves to the spiritual realm until you are certain that *I* have commanded you to do so. *Then* you must leave behind not only your work but even your loved ones to set out for one region or another and bring the Good News to your fellow human beings.

47. Among this people will arise those who devote themselves to My service. They are preparing themselves so as not to falter tomorrow in the trials. Not all the people know how to prepare for the struggle, for you see that many who heard My living Word remained unmoved by it, and that their hearts are not ready to obey.

48. If only you could see the spirits of light who watch over you, how they suffer in the face of the people's hardness of heart and disobedience; if only you could hear their spiritual weeping! Why do you not follow the infallible counsel these beings give you? Have you not found in them your loving and compassionate brother, your faithful and selfless friend?

49. Bear in mind that very soon you will be in the spiritual realm, and that you must reap what you have sown on this earth. The transition from this life to the next remains a serious and severe judgment for the soul. No one escapes this judgment, even if they consider themselves the most worthy of My servants.

50. It is My will that from the moment you enter that infinite homeland, you no longer experience the fears of the earth and begin to feel the joy and bliss of having ascended to another level.

51. Leave nothing unfinished in the world. Love people as you would your own family. Pray for people, no matter how far away they may be from you, just as you pray when one of your own is absent and suffering. Heal the sick, and as you do so, think of all those who are drinking the cup of suffering at that very hour. Throughout your entire journey across the vast sea that you traverse through your life, leave a trail of light behind you. Do not sleep while my light illuminates consciences. Remember that those who remain awake receive my inspiration to subsequently pass

on my message to their fellow human beings . Detach yourselves from all that is useless and evil, so that you may be worthy at all times to possess my grace.

52. Welcome into your midst the soul that comes to Earth to incarnate as a little child, and likewise, support with your prayers *the* soul that is detaching itself from its body and bidding you farewell. Guide it with your prayers to the thresholds of the hereafter. Love your neighbors and serve them at every hour and in every difficult situation they may face.

53. Always remain spiritually vigilant so that you may forgive from the heart those who have hurt you. Consider in advance that whoever hurts his brother does so only because he lacks spiritual light, and I tell you that forgiveness is the only thing that can bring light into those hearts. Resentment or revenge increase the darkness and bring about suffering.

54. Be wise and courageous in your trials, so that you may leave this seed in the hearts of your children, and they may remember you with affection and gratitude, just as *you* remember the patriarchs of ancient times who left you their legacy of faith and courage—as was the case with Abraham, whom an entire people recognized and loved as their father.

55. Today these are words of counsel that I have given you, yet they are heavenly counsel. For I take joy in speaking to you as a Father, since in my Spirit I feel your filial love.

56. People, in his time, John—who is also called the Baptist—baptized with water those who believed in his prophecy. This act was a symbol of purification from original sin. He said to the crowds who came to the Jordan to hear the words of the Forerunner: “Behold, I baptize you with water, but He who will baptize you with the fire of the Holy Spirit is already on His way.”

57. All souls were born of this divine fire; they emerged from it pure and unblemished. But if, on their journey, they have been defiled by the sin brought about by *disobedience*, the fire of My Spirit is poured out upon them anew to destroy their sin, erase their stains, and restore their original purity.

58. If, instead of understanding this spiritual baptism as the purification that a person attains through an act of sincere repentance toward his Creator, you transform it into a ritual and are content with the symbolic meaning of an act—truly, I tell you, then your soul will gain nothing.

59. Whoever acts in this way still lives in the times of the Baptist, and it is as if he had not believed in his prophecies and words, which spoke of spiritual baptism, of the divine fire through which God purifies His children and makes them immortal in the light.

60. John called people to him as adults to pour that water upon them as a symbol of purification. They came to him when they were already aware of their actions and could already possess the firm resolve to remain on the path of goodness, righteousness, and justice. See how humanity has preferred to perform the symbolic act of purification through water rather than true renewal through repentance and the firm resolve to improve, which are born of love for God. The ritual act requires no effort; on the other hand, purifying the heart and striving to remain pure does indeed require effort, self-denial, and even sacrifice on the part of human beings. That is why people have preferred to cover up their sins outwardly by contenting themselves with observing ceremonies, specific actions, and rites that do not in the least improve their moral or spiritual condition unless their conscience is involved.

61. Disciples, this is why I do not want ritual acts to take place among you, so that by performing them you do not forget what truly affects the soul.

62. Original sin does not stem from the union of man and woman. I, the Creator, ordained this union when I said to both of them, "Be fruitful and multiply." This was the first law. Sin lay in the misuse that humans made of the gift of free will.

63. Prepare yourselves to continue receiving among you the children whom I entrust to you. Be fully aware of your task and your responsibility. You will find this light in My teaching.

64. Know that when the soul incarnates, it brings all its abilities with it, that its destiny is already written, and that it therefore does not need to receive anything in this world. It brings a message or a task of atonement. Sometimes it reaps a (good) harvest, and at other times it pays off a debt. But in this life, it always receives a lesson in love from its Father.

65. You who guide your children through this life, ensure that when the time of childlike innocence has passed, they follow the path of My Law. Awaken their feelings, reveal their abilities to them, and always encourage them toward goodness; and truly, I tell you, whoever you lead to Me in this way will be flooded with the light that radiates from that divine fire which is My love.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 100

1. When I come to you as Judge, you will hear once again that voice of Jehovah which caused your bodies and souls to tremble in the First Age. At that time, people covered their ears in an effort to avoid hearing the almighty voice of their Father. Today I say to this people: Do not cover your ears; do not close your hearts to Me; recognize how My infinite grace spreads throughout the entire universe. Do not be afraid; I desire only the offering of your love.

2. Whoever has sinned has hurt Me. Have you perhaps sinned? If so, realize that I have also come as a Father and as a Master to forgive you and to teach you once again the path to salvation.

3. My judgment is born of love, not of vengeance. When I punish people with My justice, it is only because I want to save them. When I take away the kings' scepter, it is because I want to see them humbled. When I call to account those who lead humanity, it is because I have seen that it is not love, peace, or justice that they have sown in the hearts of their peoples. I see only that the fields have been sown with death, sorrow, strife, and misery.

4. The dead silently cry out for justice, and those who hunger in body and soul are filled with hatred in their hearts, ready to unleash it when the moment comes.

5. Humanity, I seek your reconciliation. You do not live by My law. The harmony between you and your God and all of creation has been destroyed. You do not love one another as brothers and sisters, and this is the secret to happiness that Jesus revealed to you. Yet if you have lost harmony among yourselves—do you believe you can preserve it with the natural realms of creation?

6. The hand of man has brought judgment upon himself. A storm rages in his mind, a tempest rages in his heart, and all of this is also revealed in nature. Its elements are unleashed, the seasons are becoming harsh, plagues are arising and multiplying—and this is because your sins are increasing and causing disease, and because foolish and presumptuous science does not acknowledge the order established by the Creator.

7. If I were to tell you this alone, you would not believe it. It is therefore necessary that you be able to grasp the result of your deeds with your own hands, so that you may be disillusioned by them. Right now you have reached this moment in your lives in which you are experiencing the result of all that you have sown.

8. You who have heard this word ask Me in your hearts why I do not stop this calamity that people have prepared with the help of their science. To this I answer you: Man *must* empty the cup that he has filled. The nations, with their racial fanaticism and their ambitious goals, have long since armed themselves for battle to destroy one another. Only My love for you has (so far) held it back; yet humanity has been unwilling to recognize or comprehend this proof of divine mercy.

9. I will allow them only a moment, yet this brief period of divine justice will be enough for them to remember the love of their Creator, for no one can exist without My law or without My peace.

10. People, since you have also experienced Me as a Judge, tell Me: Is My justice like yours? Ask yourselves: Do I deserve to be feared or loved?

11. Behold how the blessed seed of this teaching has spread in fulfillment of My Word. From the great cities, it has made its way to the poorer regions, traversing great distances along the way. It will not perish, even if it ceases to exist in a heart where faith is dying; yet by then it will already have been sown in other hearts. My Word will go from this land to other regions, seeking hearts where it can take root. No one will be able to prevent this teaching from spreading.

12. Even now, the wheat is mixed with human seed, with all its imperfections, because you have not made yourselves aware of the essence of My teaching. But when you open the eyes of the spirit and your sense of truth awakens, you will behold the divine purity of this revelation, and then you will embrace it with all the love and fervor of your heart, carry it within you in its purity and sincerity, and make it known to humanity, which is divided and far from the path of My Law.

13. If you think that My Word speaks only to those present, you are mistaken. My Word is for everyone who receives it, whether today, tomorrow, or in the distant future. It makes no difference whether one receives it through a voice, through a witness, or through a written record.

14. To you who are present and to you who are yet to come, your Father says: If you wish to be sowers of truth, guardians of the spiritual, and friends of peace— —then recognize the perfection of my seed and purify your hearts. I will equip you one by one for the struggle (to spread the Word), show you the way, and prepare the ground for the sowing.

15. On the surface, it will seem that material needs are what take you to other places, but the truth is that it was your mission that led you there, to show you the expanse of uncultivated or sparsely cultivated fields, so that you may sow in them the blessed seed that my Spirit has entrusted to you in this Third Era.

16. Pray for all the workers, your brothers and sisters; unite yourselves all in a prayer of equality and brotherhood. Watch over the congregations, whether they are large or small, near or far.

17. Let the sap of the Tree of Life flow through your being, so that your fruits, too, may be full of life.

18. My teaching is profound, disciples, but I have provided you with the means to understand it. Receive the beings from the beyond whom I have sent to you with a message of light, so that they may help you progress from the spiritual to the divine. Listen to them when they advise you to remove every material attachment from your hearts so that you may soar toward the Divine. Who could speak to you better about spiritualization than they? When *they* mention the spiritual homeland, they speak to you as those who know, for it is from there that they come to you.

19. These beings have passed through the crucible of purification. Their struggles, their repentance for past transgressions, their experience, and their spiritual elevation have been the merits I have found in them, and thus I have sent them forth to make themselves known among My people.

20. They are pure and can therefore speak to the world of purity; they love Me and love you, and for this reason they have the right to speak of love; they are imbued with health, and for this reason they can impart health to the sick.

21. I have sent them as examples for humanity. Emulate them and make yourselves worthy to speak of love, renewal, peace, and spiritualization. Truly, I tell you, if you act in this way, there will be no hypocritical Pharisees among My people—of the kind who were very concerned with outward appearances while hiding rot and filth in their hearts.

22. Those who receive the radiance of those beings in their minds, and those who hear their messages, should allow them to reveal themselves fully, so that the memory of them may remain indelible in the hearts of the audience, and their seed may be immortal in the hearts of humankind. Bear in mind that their (direct) connection with this people will end in 1950.

23. The inspiration of this higher world will continue to guide and inspire the Lord's disciples, although I point out to you that, as your spiritualization increases, its manifestation will become ever more subtle and luminous over time.

24. You are to proceed along this path without stopping, yet I must also tell you that it must be traversed step by step, and not at a breakneck pace.

25. Do not sink into habitual routine—recognize when the time has come to take another step on the path of light. Do not rush to take it, but do not hesitate to take it either.

26. The right way to avoid coming to a standstill is to adhere strictly to My Word and to refrain from any merely outward action with which you might seek to substitute for the actual observance of My teachings.

27. I am also with you as a Master, as a Father, as a Healer. Open your hearts, O multitudes of people, who come to Me bearing your burden of suffering. Close your eyes for a moment to the worldly, and you will sense the presence of the spiritual. The weary traveler will feel the shade of an invisible tree that provides him with shade and strengthens him. The heart in need of love will feel that it has entered the divine home, where the Father's voice can be heard like a concert. The sick person will feel as though a benevolent and merciful hand has glided over his wound, filling it with healing balm and soothing his pain.

28. Learn to draw closer to Me—learn to ask of Me, to receive, and to hope. You will then experience how miracles are revealed in your lives.

29. This is a time when humanity must contribute its share of spiritualization and faith so that the new miracles may become a reality. The world wishes to witness once more the works that Jesus performed before the eyes of the people. In this regard, I tell you that you must not stubbornly insist on continuing to live in an age that has already passed. You have entered a new era, and in it I will give you teachings that have not yet been revealed to you, and I will repeat My works, but now in spiritual form.

30. You must be alert, disciples, for I will speak to you not only through this medium; I will also make Myself known to your spirit in the moments when your body sleeps. I will teach you to surrender to sleep with preparation and to detach your soul from the earthly, so that it may rise to the regions of light, where it will receive the revelation with which it will illuminate its path, and then convey its message to the mind.

31. The disciple who knows how to receive his Master at the very moment the Master seeks him does not stumble on the path, nor does he consider himself weak or forsaken in the struggle.

32. Learn to understand what spiritualization is—that which I desire of you—so that you do not fall into a fanatical piety which, instead of

nurturing your soul so that it may understand the Divine teachings, piles up new obscurities before it.

33. Take this to heart, disciples; let your soul begin to behold the life that awaits it—that world which, in its treasury, holds infinite glories in store for the children of My Divinity.

34. Do not delay the hour when your soul attains this bliss.

35. My people are growing and multiplying, not only on earth but also in the Spiritual World. Among those spiritual multitudes are those who were bound to you by blood ties, whether they were your parents, siblings, or children.

36. Do not be surprised when I tell you that My people are so numerous that the earth would not have enough room for them, and that they will become even greater. When I have united them and not a single one of My children is missing, infinity will be given to them as their home—that sphere of light and grace that has no end.

37. Here on earth, I am merely preparing you; I am giving you the necessary guidance through My teaching so that you may know how to draw nearer to that life. This humanity is but a part of the people of God. It is necessary for *all* to know these explanations so that they may direct their lives toward the ideal of perfection. This divine message, which is My Word spoken through the lips of the human messenger, is to reach all people according to My will. My Word is the bell that calls out to the world; its meaning will stir the nations and awaken them to reflect on spiritualization and on the destiny of the soul after this life.

38. As long as religious communities remain plunged in deep slumber and do not depart from their accustomed paths, there will be no spiritual awakening, nor any recognition of spiritual ideals; and therefore, there can be no peace among people, nor room for active charity; the light that resolves grave human conflicts will not be able to shine.

39. I have called you, who listen to Me, “My people,” because I have entrusted My teaching to you so that you may invite people—not primarily to join you, for you still suffer from many imperfections—but to truly walk the path of My Law, which is most certainly perfect.

40. Far from you, scattered among the peoples of the earth, hidden among the great masses of people, there are many who are children of My people because they live by My Law, and their ideal—inspired by the Father—is to attain spiritualization through love for their neighbors. Among those present here, however, who hear My Word day after day, there are some whom I cannot yet consider part of My people, even though they have heard Me year after year; for instead of love, malice is

evident in them; instead of a willingness to help, selfishness; instead of having an ideal of spiritual perfection, selfishness prevails within them, and they pursue everything that flatters their vanity.

41. I said to My disciples at that time, "I make you heirs to My Kingdom"; yet do not think that they made themselves worthy of that grace simply because they lived with their Master. Remember that there was one who, although he had sat down to eat with his Lord many times, had lived with Him, and had often heard His word, was not worthy to receive that Heavenly Testament which the Master entrusted to His disciples when He sat at table with them for the last time.

42. The Kingdom of the Father is the inheritance *of all* children; this grace can be attained only through great merits of the soul. I do not want you to consider it impossible to attain the grace that brings you closer to Me.

43. Do not be sad when you hear in My Word that you can reach the Promised Land only through great effort and toil. Rejoice, for whoever directs his life toward this goal will suffer no disappointments, nor will he feel betrayed. He will not fare as many do who strive for the glory of the world and yet fail to attain it after much toil, or who, though they attain it, soon experience the sorrow of seeing it melt away until nothing remains.

44. Disciples, my teaching shows you that, without straying *a single* step from your human duties and the noble goals of this life, you should always have within you the desire to draw closer to God and become worthy of receiving the great reward that has been promised to you.

45. The body is so closely connected to the soul that when the soul knows its physical shell is suffering, it feels as if the evil were within itself. Make use of My healing balm, souls, and heal your bodies; help them rise *above* the pain, and instill faith and hope within them.

46. You come to Me in sorrow and complain to Me about your sufferings. Yet the Master tells you that even though He has much pain to heal among His children, He extends His merciful hand and touches you so that you may feel the miracle of His caress, rise up healed, and bear witness to it, so that others may come to Him as well.

47. Those who know how to overcome life's tribulations never allow them to sadden their souls. Behold how they receive My presence here with great joy in their disciples' hearts, while the one who has allowed himself to be overcome by trials comes before Me sad and dejected. Instead of sending a spiritual hymn of praise up to Me, he shows Me only his pain and his tears. I accept this sorrowful offering, but I want you to transform it into an offering of faith, trust, and peace.

48. You ask Me if there is nothing I can do for you? Oh, My little children, even before you ask Me, I have placed what you need into your hands! But as you face life's struggles and walk your paths without the light of faith, you are unable to feel My presence, nor to recognize what I bestow upon your souls, nor to see the light of the new day, which is waiting only for your awakening so that you may see it shine in all its splendor.

49. Ask those who have seen the miracle become a reality in their lives—ask those who come here with a joy reflected on their faces. Through their testimony, they will open a book for you, in which you will read a story that will serve as a lesson and an inspiration for your faith.

50. How can you believe that I love the one who suffers more any less? How can you regard your pain as a sign that I do not love you? If only you understood that I have come precisely out of *love* for you! Have I not told you that the righteous are already saved and that the healthy do not need a doctor? If you feel sick and, upon examining yourselves in the light of your conscience, recognize yourselves as sinners, then be certain that you are among those I have come to seek.

51. If you believe that God has at times shed tears, it was certainly not for the sake of those who rejoice in His Heavenly Kingdom, but for the sake of those who are confused or weeping.

52. Behold here the perfect path, for in My Word is the light that leads to perfection.

53. My Spirit enters its true temple, which is your heart. From there you have called upon Me and asked Me to come and give you My Word, and here I am.

54. You believe in Me and speak My name with faith. Whoever keeps My teachings and acts upon them will be saved.

55. Your soul cannot perish in the darkness of confusion, for My blood shed on the cross at Golgotha encouraged your soul to embark on the journey of its development, following in the footsteps of its Master. I have redeemed you at the cost of My blood and My love. Since then, you have been prepared to rise from the dead.

56. When you hear Me speak thus, you acknowledge inwardly that you are sinners before Me, and when you feel your soul find peace because you have heeded the reproach of your conscience, you find a communion of love with My Divinity.

57. This love that draws near to you is the gate to the Kingdom of Heaven, which opens before your spirit as an everlasting invitation.

58. Which of My children has grown weak in faith and strayed from the path of life, to whom I would not have turned to give him life? Who among those who suffer in silence has not been heard by Me? Which child on earth, having become an orphan, has not felt in his life the presence and comfort of Mary, who consoles him? Which terminally ill person has not heard deep within himself the same voice that once said to Lazarus, "Arise and walk"? I am Christ, the consolation and the light of the world. I follow you in your faith or in your doubt, because I know that even the one who most strongly denies Me will ultimately be with Me, succumbing to the burden of atonement for his deeds.

59. Come to Me, all of you who are burdened with suffering, and I will give you purity through My Word. Even when you can no longer hear Me, you will continue to feel My loving presence.

60. Receive My light so that it may illuminate your path through life, and so that at the hour of death you may free yourselves from the clouding of consciousness. Then, at the moment you cross the threshold into the hereafter, you will know who you are, who you have been, and who you will become.

Hear my **parable**:

61. Once upon a time, there was a king who, surrounded by his subjects, celebrated a victory he had won over a rebellious people who had become his vassals.

62. The king and his people sang a victory hymn. Then the king spoke thus to his people: "The strength of my arm has triumphed and has made my kingdom grow; yet I will love the vanquished as I love you; I will give them fields on my estates so that they may cultivate the vine, and it is my will that you love them just as I love them."

63. Time passed, and among that people, who had been won over by the love and justice of that king, a man arose who rebelled against his lord and attempted to kill him in his sleep, though he only wounded him.

64. In light of his crime, that man fled in fear to hide in the darkest forests, while the king lamented his subject's ingratitude and absence, for his heart loved him dearly.

65. During his flight, that man was captured by a people hostile to the king, and when he was accused of being a subject of a ruler whose authority they did not recognize, he cried out to them in terror at the top of his lungs that he was a fugitive because he had just killed the king. But they did not believe him and sentenced him to die at the stake after first being tortured. Just as he was already bleeding and they were about to throw him into the fire, it so happened that the king, accompanied by his

servants who were searching for the rebel, happened to pass by, and when he saw what was happening there, the ruler raised his arm and said to the henchmen, "What are you doing, you rebellious people?" And at the sound of the king's majestic and commanding voice, the rebels threw themselves down before him.

66. The ungrateful subject, who still lay in chains near the fire, waiting only for his sentence to be carried out, was astonished and dismayed when he saw that the king was not dead, but was approaching him step by step and untying him. He led him away from the fire and tended to his wounds. Then he gave him wine to drink, clothed him in a new white robe, and after kissing him on the forehead, he said to him: "My subject, why did you flee from me? Why did you wound me? Do not answer me with words; I only want you to know that I love you, and I say to you now: Come and follow me." The people who witnessed these scenes of mercy cried out in wonder and with hearts transformed: "Hosanna, hosanna!" They declared themselves obedient vassals of that King and received only blessings from their Lord, and the subject who had once rebelled, overwhelmed by so much love from his King, resolved to repay those proofs of boundless affection by loving and honoring his Lord forever, captivated by His so perfect works.

(End of the parable)

67. Behold, O people, how clear My Word is! Yet people fight against Me and lose their friendship with Me.

68. What harm have I done to people? What disadvantage do My teachings and My law bring them?

69. Know this: No matter how often you offend Me, you will be forgiven each time. But then you are also obligated to forgive *your* enemies whenever they offend you.

70. I love you, and if you take a step away from Me, I will take the same step to draw near to you. If you close the gates of your temple to Me, I will knock on them until you open them and I can enter.

71. If you believe that you are already redeemed because I was on the cross, then understand this as well: that you must prove yourselves worthy of that salvation and follow that example.

72. With Me are those who sinned and are now blessed—those who blasphemed and now receive My word of love upon their lips. The adulteresses who had no peace in their consciences have obtained forgiveness so that they may not sin again; for I am the Resurrection and the Life.

73. Since you are the disciples and heirs of the Divine Word, do not blaspheme any longer. Remember that I have given you a language pleasing to Me to express every idea, every inspiration, and every feeling.

74. This is My Word, for both the uneducated and the educated.

75. Be “the good people”; be like a clear mirror, so that all may believe that I am with you.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 101

1. If the sheep do not call out to the Shepherd, He seeks them out to lead them to the fold.

2. Disciples, I am preparing you so that after My departure you may go from province to province and spread the Good News that the Master has been among humanity. At that time, the minds of My spokespeople will be closed to this message; My Divine Ray and My spiritual children will no longer manifest in this form. Everything will change after 1950. Yet if those who were mouthpieces and bearers of spiritual gifts remain steadfast in their preparation and spiritual elevation, they will be the first to attain the dialogue from spirit to spirit, so that they may then teach it to the faithful multitudes.

3. The lips of my disciples shall be prepared to offer comfort to the afflicted, and their homes shall be prepared to receive those who come seeking peace.

4. Not all of my workers will go out to spread my truth. Some will continue to wait for their fellow human beings, while others will seek them out in their villages, provinces, and nations.

5. The spiritual beings who have protected you will be with you and will give you inspiration, strength, and faith along your path.

6. First, listen to Me, learn from Me, put it into practice, and pray for this world that is perishing and bleeding to death. If you expect the Father alone to take care of the world, you are mistaken: *you* have a large part of the burden of this cross to bear.

7. Your own suffering must not make you forget those who live in constant despair and fear. Great are your hardships and difficulties in daily life, yet you cannot compare them to those that weigh down some of your fellow human beings.

8. I know full well that many hearts are currently deaf to My call, distant from Me, wholly absorbed in their ambitious plans and their hostilities. Yet why are there moments even among you when you are deaf to My inspirations and show negligence on the spiritual path I have laid out for you? Do not pretend that it is the stubbornness of your flesh or your ever-increasing hardships and worries that are distancing you from Me.

9. I am everywhere; at every turn you can find an opportunity to put My teachings into practice, for there will always be time and opportunity for the spirit to fulfill its mission, even in the midst of material work.

10. Reflect on your deeds for five minutes every day, evaluate yourselves, and resolve to improve yourselves more and more.

11. Prayer is the Spirit's defense, weapon, and shield. Always take refuge in it, and you will not be weak.

12. I speak to you in simple words that everyone can understand. I have not impressed you with elaborate language, nor with incomprehensible philosophies, nor have I spoken to you using foreign words. The greatness of My Word lies in its simplicity. Discover and fathom it.

13. Confess to Me spiritually—knowing that I discover what you harbor in the depths of your hearts. Let true repentance be born in your hearts, and strive to come to Me with ever greater purity.

14. Learn all this, and you will be recognized on your path as My disciples. When some recognize your gift of healing, they will want to buy your secret—some with good intentions, others out of greed. But you shall tell them that the secret to helping your suffering fellow human beings is love for one's neighbor, and that *everyone* possesses this ability.

15. You possess abilities with which you can astonish the world. Through the gift of spiritual vision, you will prophesy and will even surpass the predictions of science.

16. Through My workers—even the humblest among them—I perform miracles. This is the time when the simple and the uneducated thank Me because I have bestowed My mercy upon them and made them My servants. For within a person of untrained intellect may lie a lofty spirit that only I can recognize.

17. I have seen many sighing and weeping on the brink of the abyss because their physical bodies have been unruly and untamable. Yet their souls, struggling to overcome the aberrations of the flesh, have risen up to Me in prayer to say: "Lord, if You do not come to my aid, I will perish."—Then the Master turned to them to make that rebellious body compliant with a single word— —or through a trial, and to give the soul the power to overcome human passions and weaknesses.

18. These are the ones who—though poor in spirit and lowly on earth—are today endowed with strength; their lips utter profound teachings, and with love they heal illnesses that were impossible for others to cure.

19. Would you be able to answer My questions regarding My previous teaching?

20. The book remains there, open to the same page I showed you last time; but it is necessary to continue without delay. Therefore, I ensure that My Word remains imprinted in your spirit, so that it comes to mind when you need it.

21. I am the Book of Life. I will ensure that each of you is a small book of knowledge; to this end, I am currently writing My teachings into your hearts. Tomorrow this teaching will reach all peoples and homes; yet even now you can say that you have had the privilege of being My listeners during this revelation.

22. I called those who considered themselves disinherited—those who seemed superfluous within humanity—those who suffered humiliations, in some cases even at the hands of their own relatives—and placed this Book of Love in their hands.

23. You have seen the dawn of a new age break, yet you cannot say for that reason that you have already witnessed *everything*. That is why I am carefully preparing you. When in the future you see this teaching shine brightly, you shall not be confused nor blinded by its light. You are to become soldiers of the truth, ready to defend it; to this end, I reveal to you the weapons with which you are to fight. But in case you have forgotten, it is not superfluous for Me to remind you that the weapons with which you will be invincible are these: prayer, mercy, forgiveness, sincerity, gentleness, zeal for what is just and good, and love.

24. It was decreed that you should live on earth, and when your disappointments and hardships led you to inquire about God's hidden counsel, you immediately received the divine answer when you were called to hear My Word, which is both a caress and a balm, and at the same time, the Law.

25. As you hear Me speak as Father, as Master, and as God, you shall realign your lives, for you now know that the purpose for which you were created and sent into the world is to come to Me.

26. Who other than I would have revealed your destiny to you and unveiled your spiritual gifts?

27. My disciple John, in his ecstasy, beheld this time—the unfolding of your spiritual gifts—but he merely beheld it. First, the Divine Lamb had to come to you to break the sixth seal of that Book of eternal wisdom and perfect justice, so that you might understand it.

28. The path I show you today is illuminated by the light of truth, so that you may come to Me. On this path you will encounter many trials; there will be many opportunities for you to study My law, to come to know your destiny, and to devote yourselves to its fulfillment.

29. Every day brings its trials, and I see how you face them and observe the fruit you offer to Me. Many of these trials are minor, yet through them you could begin a life of improvement and perfection. But without getting to the bottom of them, you cast them aside, and if you act in this way—

how can you prepare yourselves for more severe trials? The judgment I pass on your deeds is not harsh; it is the judgment of a tender Father who loves you, who counsels you so that you may always progress in the practice of My Law and demonstrate your peace and spiritual strength. Yet I seek out and love all My children; I do not turn away from the one who strays, but rather I forgive him and offer him an opportunity to improve and return to the right path.

Among those who follow Me are those who have not been able to free themselves from their sins; yet others, who pray fervently as long as they believe they have achieved victory (in life), forget My teaching when their self-love or pride is wounded, and allow their evil inclinations to manifest themselves. Who could hide from Me, I who know your thoughts and the origin of your being?

30. While human beings cannot penetrate the hearts of their fellow human beings to defend their cause, I take it upon Myself—whether it be just or unjust—to defend you and to love you.

31. Listen to My words, so that you may not stumble or bring a cup of suffering to your lips. Why do you not wish to understand your destiny of love, your great mission? Why do you not perform works like Mine, with the conviction that you are capable of accomplishing what I ask of you, since you are part of My essence and are therefore endowed with great qualities?

32. I do not want you to feel hurt when you receive My Word; rather, I wish to instill new courage in you through it. Since I have told you, “Your will is Mine,” remember that when you submit to My laws, you are doing My will. I approve of your good intentions and decisions, and you have felt My peace and My blessing descend upon your hearts whenever you fulfill your duty to love.

33. Strive to do good, pray fervently, and love your neighbors. Let your soul grow and feel strong and great as it fulfills its mission.

34. It has pleased Me that you are poor at this time; yet I will not leave you without your daily bread. If I withhold something from you, I will give you in its place the bread of the Spirit, the bread of eternal life, and call you benefactors of humanity.

35. The times of tribulation foretold by Me through Damiana Oviedo have arrived. The nations are at war with one another, and famine and epidemics are spreading throughout humanity. The forces of nature have been unleashed. I said through the first messenger: “Times will change, and when you see that human science displays great signs of progress,

you shall repent and learn from Me in order to bring a message of peace to humanity."

36. You are all enlightened, and even in the most remote corner of the earth, where there is one of My disciples, My Spirit will be present, spreading light and strength, solving problems, and removing obstacles. You who have been marked by Me in this time—stand up for those who were not destined to know this revelation that I bestow upon you.

37. Rest during this brief period in which I bless you and give you My peace, for you must fulfill your duty of atonement; for this purpose, I have granted you the grace to take on a new earthly body. My love gives you this opportunity so that you may come to Me. How could it be My will that you come into My presence with pain in the of your soul? Yet you who hear Me shall know that My Word will no longer depart from your spirit.

But how many are there who do not wish to come, even though I call them: They are those who pursue pleasure as the highest goal of their lives, and who have only the dictates of their free will as their law. I do not abandon them because they do not wish to follow Me; on the contrary, they are the ones I seek most of all, for I know that it is precisely they who will lift their eyes to Me when the pain in their hearts is very great.

38. In those moments of repentance, I welcome everyone and forgive everyone. But while some renew themselves for the rest of their lives, others forget My proof of love as soon as they have regained peace and health and feel strong again, and they drift even further away. They have failed to take advantage of the good opportunity that life has given them to return to the true path. Then I call them to the hereafter so that their soul may reflect upon itself, free from the influence of matter and all that bound them to the world.

39. To how many human beings do I send forth this call day after day! They will be purified in the light of My Divine Justice before they return, and those purified in this way will not defile themselves again, for they will come with the firm resolve to perform meritorious works—works that are pleasing to the Lord and worthy of Him.

40. How many of you will have to return to earth in an effort to accomplish the task you failed to fulfill, or in search of an opportunity to make amends for the mistakes you have committed!

41. Consider that although many of you have had sufficient time to hear Me and learn from Me, you are now in the final years of your lives and no longer have the time to sow what you have gathered with such love in your spirits. But do not worry; I am life, and I will let you live so that you may sow in people's hearts the seed you so earnestly desire to cultivate.

42. Among the crowd listening to Me, there is no shortage of those who think they understand much of the divine teachings, yet inwardly doubt and reject these words. Yet what he cannot deny is the fact that his heart has trembled and beaten in a way unknown to him. He will try to forget certain words I addressed to *him*, yet he will not be able to, and he will even lose a few hours of sleep during which he hears the echo of this unassuming and simple word. The reason for this is that his conscience will tell him that behind this word there was a light that uncovered what he hid in his heart and spoke to him of what only he knew.

43. Here is another page of the Book of Life, written by My merciful hand. I have spoken to your spirit, for at all times I have revealed Myself to *humankind*. The form in which I now reveal Myself is neither new nor strange. Only to one who has become materialistic can it seem strange or impossible. For those, however, who have been waiting for Me, it is the most natural and right thing to hear the voice of their Father within themselves. Only the virgins who knew how to keep watch with burning lamps heard the voice of the Bridegroom when He came at midnight.

44. There were people whom I had to call once, twice, and a third time—some who not only had to hear Me but also had to get to the bottom of everything in order to kindle their faith, and some blasphemed against My work; but later, when I performed a miracle on their path, they confessed with repentance and awe that He who spoke was the Word of God, the Divine Master. This is My greatest teaching: Be patient with your fellow human beings; if they doubt during instruction, never return insult for insult.

45. Blessed are those who seek to hide from My sight the pain that people cause them with their mockery and heartlessness. Blessed are those who do not complain but instead give thanks to Me, for despite their trials, My grace follows them everywhere.

46. What can you hide from My gaze that it does not discover? I will reward you; after every storm, you will always see the rainbow of peace appear. Continue to gather My teaching as if it were a treasure; put it into practice, so that love for your neighbor may be purified in your hearts.

47. Among you are those who once took pleasure in evil, who felt at ease in hatred and depravity, yet were terrified of love, mercy, and humility. Now they find refreshment in their inner transformation, in their renewal. Your spirit is already gaining power over your flesh. Now you are happy when you do good; it brings you joy to practice mercy, and you find satisfaction in being gentle and humble. You are beginning to feel a shudder and aversion to corruption. There is not a single person who,

after listening to Me, has not changed his life in some way. Who could claim not to have felt true health coursing through their being after receiving the healing balm of the Supreme Physician upon their body and soul? How many miracles has My Word alone performed! I have granted you all this to help you overcome your spiritual lethargy. For in this age I have not come to sacrifice Myself as a human being, but to inspire you so that you may earn merits to merit the salvation of your souls. Above you there exists a spiritual treasure, which is the inheritance for your spirit. When will you possess all that I have intended for you?

48. Today, no one can know how much they have already achieved.

49. How needy you feel at times! Some weep and do not know why; they are constantly ill. Others, who are fathers, wonder why they reap only the fruits of misunderstanding and ingratitude, even though they have cared for their families and lovingly looked after them. And the women who longed for affection and support on earth likewise wonder why they could not quench this thirst for tenderness in life. Siblings of the same blood feel distant from one another; they neither love nor understand one another. You ask yourselves the reason for all this and cannot comprehend why goodness fails before your very eyes. I tell you: Once the goodness of one finds an echo in others and their hearts are thereby refreshed—once spiritual virtues and values are duly appreciated—then the hunger and thirst for justice, for love, and for understanding will vanish from the hearts of people.

50. I also tell you that here on earth you do not know who you are spiritually, nor do you know who the spirit of your spouse, your parents, or your children is. Only in this way have you been able to bear the burden of many duties of atonement, which form your cross. Bear this cross with love; do not try at this time to discover who you might be. Be content to know that you are all brothers and sisters, children of a single Father, and that there must be no enemies among siblings. Love one another, and you will advance along the path of evolution.

51. Eden long ago closed its gates to humanity; it vanished, and its fragrance rose to the Infinite. The earth then was transformed into a valley of tears, and spiritual atonement began—, the battlefield where the soul is purified. Yet the paradise you will find is better than the one you have lost; it awaits you with open gates. Pray that you may receive My strength and continue to advance on your path of spiritual development. But do so with your soul, not with memorized prayers—however beautiful they may be—if you do not feel them deeply. So love, and forgive your fellow

human beings. Then you will experience the joy that flows from the Spirit to the heart when you follow My instructions.

52. I have been preparing you for a long time, for the time will come when you will be labeled as disturbers of order and spiritual peace in the world, because you will be slandered. My teaching nurtures those who are to be patient, humble, and gentle masters tomorrow—those who will lovingly answer all the questions of their fellow human beings.

53. Each of My teachings is a book from which you can learn everything your spirit needs in order to teach your brothers and sisters later on. My teaching prepares a new world for you, a new life already on this earth. But when I speak to you of this truth, and you think of the war the nations are waging, where only pain, fear, and misery reign, you believe that these words cannot possibly become reality. Yet truly, I tell you, what I am sharing with you is not only a teaching but also a prophecy.

54. If your knowledge and your sin have caused you to lose the paradise of peace, purity, and brotherhood, then spiritualization will restore to you that grace, which will be valued more highly than the advanced stage of development you possess today—that is, the state in which you were still in a state of innocence.

55. My teaching is simple and straightforward so that beginners may understand it. Although I reveal Myself through sinful bodies, My Word remains as a trace of love in the hearts of the people. This form of revelation is yet another proof of humility that I have given to My children. I constantly teach you this virtue, for it is one of those that the soul should practice most. To some I have given a humble origin in this world so that they may take the Master as their model in their lives; to others I have given a wealthy home so that they, too, may emulate Jesus, who, though a King, left His throne and served the poor, the sick, and sinners.

56. The merit of one who descends from his social position to serve his neighbor, whoever they may be, is just as great as that of one who, on the path of love, rises from his humble and unknown life to the heights of the righteous.

57. Oh, if only a humble heart would arise among you that could serve as an example to others! For how many of those who wear an expression of humility on their faces sow the pride they secretly harbor in their haughty hearts. It is My will that this mask of hypocrisy fall away from this people, so that people may recognize you as disciples of the Holy Spirit because of your humility.

58. The life of your Master is an example for *all* people. But since women lacked instruction regarding their role as mothers, Mary was sent

to them as the embodiment of divine tenderness, who appeared among humanity as a woman to give you, as well, her divine example of humility.

59. Every time you hear Me praise this virtue, you feel that human sin and imperfection appear before your eyes in all their magnitude. Then, filled with sorrow, you bow your heads, and someone says to Me, “Lord, do You come in Your purity and holiness to humble us because of our sins—You, who urge humility upon our hearts?” I reply to that heart that it has not understood My word, that it is but a single atom of My light and My holiness that I present before your eyes, so that you may not feel humiliated before Me nor incapable of following Me in virtue.

60. Do not confuse humility with shabbiness of clothing. Nor should you believe that one who harbors a sense of inferiority within himself—and is therefore compelled to serve others and bow before them—is humble. I tell you, true humility is found in one who, while able to recognize his own worth and aware that he possesses certain knowledge, is nevertheless willing to stoop down to others and takes joy in sharing with them what he has.

61. Humility is the light of the soul, and in contrast, the absence of it is darkness within the soul. Vanity is the fruit of ignorance. Whoever is great through knowledge and esteemed because of virtue possesses true modesty and spiritual humility.

62. What a feeling of gratitude you experience when you see a person held in high esteem by others show you affection, understanding, and modesty. You can convey the same feeling to those who are below you or who feel that way. Learn to stoop down, learn to reach out a hand without feeling superior—learn to be understanding. I tell you that in these cases, it is not only the one who receives the expression of affection, support, or comfort who is made happy, but also the one who gives it, for he knows that there is One above him who has given him, too, expressions of love and humility, and That One is his God and Lord.

63. Experience in your hearts the joy of feeling loved by your Father, who has never humiliated you with His greatness, but has revealed it in His perfect humility to make you great and to lead you to rejoice in true life in His Kingdom, which has neither beginning nor end.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 102

1. Your prayer has reached Heaven, and as proof of this, you are feeling My peace in these moments. Whenever you feel a sweet peace permeating your heart, you can say with certainty that your Creator has been near you. When your heart beats faster and an inexplicable joy fills you, it is because your soul has heard the voice of its Lord.

2. Take up your cross, knowing that I am with you to encourage you on your path of development.

3. All of you can and should be among those enlightened by the Lord. There is not *a single* heart that does not carry within it the divine seed of love and virtue. Those who embrace My teaching to become My disciples are the ones who, through genuine testimonies of love and mercy toward the multitude, present their Master as perfect love and infinite wisdom. This is the way in which you are to make the Good News known on earth through pure deeds, words, and thoughts.

4. I want you to attain such great spiritual sensitivity in this time that a single thought of Mine reflected in your mind will suffice for you to obey Me with true gentleness.

5. Those times when the people demanded an undeniable material manifestation from their God in order to believe in His Word, His existence, or His justice are over. You should consider those times—when the people trembled only at the terrible voice of their prophets or at Divine Justice revealed through the unleashed elements, through plagues, epidemics, and wars—to be past; do not wish for them to continue into your own days. Your soul has evolved and must struggle with the physical body until it renders it receptive to the vibrations, inspirations, and messages that reach you from the Spiritual World.

6. In every age, I have stood by your soul so that it might advance ever further toward the knowledge of the truth. Ensure that the hour comes when the final veil disappears and you may behold the glory of your Father.

7. Whoever—without telling anyone that he is My disciple—spreads goodness along his path will be asked everywhere by his fellow human beings which is the shortest path to reach the Father.

8. Whoever boasts of being my soldier, my servant, or my disciple will arouse only suspicion, mockery, contempt, and condemnation.

9. After Jesus had performed great and mighty works before the eyes of His disciples, He once asked Peter, “And you, who do you say that I am?”

To this, the disciple replied in amazement, yet full of faith: "You are the Son of the living God." Thus, according to My will, you are to go out into the world: with that gentle kindness that Jesus taught you. Then there will be no shortage of those who, upon seeing your works, will come to the conviction that you are My disciples and that you are passing on My teaching to your fellow human beings. Remember that I am the good way; my Word has borne witness to this. I have spoken much to you, yet you cannot say that a single one of my words has taught you anything contrary to my law.

10. I found you like withered and parched plants under the rays of a merciless sun, and I let you feel the caress of My Word, which was upon you like heavenly dew. You were walking on a path full of thistles and, out of fear of being hurt, did not want to go any further. But after you heard My Word, you lost your fear of life; mistrust and suspicion vanished from your hearts, and you resumed your journey through life full of hope and faith in your destiny. For with every passing moment, the Word of the Father resounded in your spirit—a food of eternal life for everyone who receives it.

11. People, at the very moment that I am preparing you to enter into spiritual life, legions of people in the world are preparing to uproot every seed of spiritual origin from the hearts of their fellow human beings. I am giving you the time you need to strengthen your faith and allow the divine understanding of what I have revealed to you to unfold in your hearts. If you truly prepare yourselves, you have nothing to fear from the world—neither its words nor its books—nor will its promises or threats succeed in displacing the essence of My teaching from your hearts, nor the promise of the Promised Land that I have offered you. You will never trade it for even the most enticing promises of the world.

12. Whenever this trial comes upon you and your enemies lie in wait for your every step, you shall remember that it is Christ who speaks to you at this very moment, reminding you of how Jesus was tempted in the desert, and how He overcame the world and the flesh with His strength. I want you to be the same—strong against every adversary, without forgetting that the mightiest of your enemies is within yourselves, and that only faith and the strength that comes from Me will grant you victory.

13. Your struggle will not go unrewarded; this reward will be infinitely greater than anything you could expect from the earth. Of this great reward, I will give you only a small foretaste here in this world, and this will be the satisfaction of seeing the enemies of My truth converted to it.

14. Reflect deeply on my teachings, beloved disciples, and from this reflection you will draw the strength that will help you not to lose heart in the struggle.

15. Free your minds from all impurity if you wish to understand My Word. The Master works upon the mind to awaken it from the slumber in which it is ensnared and to show it the radiant light of the new morning.

16. In My love for you, I make the Divine human in order to make it understandable to you. I transform My divine wisdom into human words and ensure that, through this spiritual gift, you receive the instruction of your Heavenly Father, who strengthens your body through His love and purifies your soul of its blemishes.

17. The Father of all beings speaks to you at this very moment. The love that created you makes itself felt in everyone who hears this word.

18. Before you heard Me through these messengers, a hidden voice within you announced My presence on your path. Those who were able to hear that voice in their hearts later confirmed, upon receiving the Good News brought to them by a brother with the words: 'Come, for the Divine Master is speaking at this very moment and awaits you,' that the premonition they had had not deceived them, that the announcement of their hearts was reality. Truly, I tell you, these are the ones who have remained with Me—those who believed in My revelation because they were already expecting Me.

19. When I no longer speak to you in the form you experience today, I will reveal Myself to you again directly, from spirit to spirit, and then you will no longer doubt, nor ask, "Is it really the Lord?" Then you will have the certainty and absolute faith that your spirit is beginning to converse with its Creator.

20. Do not grow weak in your efforts to draw closer to Me because you consider your spiritual maturity to be lacking. You are ushering in an age of spiritualization, yet *you* will not exactly attain perfection in your spiritual communion; after you, others will come, and after them still others, who will hear My voice, receive divine inspiration, and convey My messages in ways you cannot now imagine. Could it not be that you yourselves will be the ones living in those times? Yet only I can penetrate these future events, and only I can know which of you will return and which will remain in the spiritual realm, never to return to Earth.

21. Some of My disciples will lay the first stone; others will be the ones to lay the last stone in the most beautiful edifice that man has erected for his Lord.

22. This work will be the fruit of spiritual harmony among all people. Today you feel very far from being able to produce this fruit, because you recognize that discord reigns among people. Do not despair, however; the sickle is already approaching that will cut down the weeds that have divided humanity, so that when the trial has passed, you may once again see justice, reason, and brotherhood shine forth.

23. Today I open the divine book of My love before you; do the same with your hearts, beloved disciples. But do not be anxious, for before I give you My teaching, I pause to hear your concerns and heal you of your sufferings. My desire is that when you come to Me, there be deep peace in your soul. I know which of you have much to struggle with, and for that reason it is absolutely necessary that you receive great encouragement even now. My Word, which is imbued with life and health, gives you strength. This Word springs from the Divine Word, which in this time penetrates the depths of your soul to bring about perfect communion between the Father and His children.

24. For some, My teaching will be unforgettable, for in their lives it will be the star that guides their steps. They will come at the right time to follow Me and bear witness to My revelations. Others will stray from the path, seemingly without knowing to Whom they had listened, nor what the truth was that this Word contained. Then they will have to wander a little further until the time of their trials has come and they feel inspiration welling up from the depths of their being, reminding them of what they once heard and to which their hearts attached no significance at that time.

For now, all of you listen to Me, regardless of whether you subsequently turn away or deny Me. I sow in your *spirit*—there where only I have access, for there is but *one* key to it, and I possess that key. When the right time has come, the light that I am leaving today, safely stored in the innermost recesses of your being, will burst forth from the depths of your heart.

25. Remove the darkness from your lives—ignorance, vice—everything that makes your bodies sick. Bring light into your existence, and let the love of your soul radiate along the life paths of your fellow human beings.

26. People of this century have called it a “time of new insights,” yet I tell you that you should trust not only in *the* light that emanates from science, but also in your spiritual gifts. Do not forget that man does not live by bread alone, but also by every word that comes from God.

27. Keep My Word in your hearts, and when you make use of it, do not do so to boast before those who do not know this teaching. Do not desire to appear as the new enlightened ones, for none of your fellow human

beings is *without* light. If you are not humble in passing on My legacy, you will not be able to shed light.

28. I am now bequeathing to humanity a new book, a new Testament: my Word of the Third Era, the Divine Voice that spoke to humanity when the Sixth Seal was opened.

29. It is not necessary for your names or your deeds to go down in history. In this book, My Word will be like a resonant and clear voice that speaks eternally to the human heart, and My people will leave for posterity the trail of their footsteps on this path of spiritualization.

30. Leave behind for those who come after you the memory of your good deeds as an example. Hurry to erase all your blemishes today, so that they may not be seen by your brothers and sisters.

31. The Scriptures of the Early Days recorded the history of the people of Israel and preserved the names of its children, its successes and its mistakes, its acts of faith and its weaknesses, its glory and its downfalls, so that this book might speak to each new generation about the development of that people in its worship of God . That book also recorded the names of the patriarchs, who loved virtue and justice and were models of strength of faith, as well as the names of the prophets, the seers of the future, through whose mouths the Lord always spoke when He saw His people on the brink of danger. It also recorded the names of the corrupt, the traitors, and the disobedient, for every incident, every example, is a lesson and sometimes a symbol.

32. When I dwelt among men in Jesus, I made use of the essence of those writings and the meaning of those works to convey My teaching only when it was necessary; I never praised the material or the insubstantial. Do you not remember that I mentioned the righteous Abel, that I praised Job's patience, and that I recalled Solomon's wisdom and glory? Did I not, on many occasions, recall Abraham and speak of the prophets, and did I not tell you, with reference to Moses, that I had not come to abolish the Law he had received, but to fulfill it?

33. If Christ was the Lamb of God who takes away the sins of the world—even then, I could only praise what is good and would have to destroy what is evil.

34. My life transformed the lives of people. My death opened the eyes—blinded by the darkness of materialism—to the light of truth, and the worship of God took a great step toward perfection, for the love of the Messiah caused people to gain a new understanding of divine justice. As if a new God had appeared among that people, my teachings and my works

enabled the world to recognize *the* truth that people had previously been unable to see.

35. God, the Unchanging One, could not have changed in His innermost being toward His children. It was man who discovered the true nature of the Father when, ascending spiritually toward his Creator on the ladder of love and spiritualization that Christ showed him, he rose spiritually toward his Creator. Even when my apostles taught the crowds in courtyards, synagogues, or marketplaces and had to refer to times past, they used only those examples that conveyed a true spiritual message and omitted everything that was superfluous.

36. Now that I have come to you with detailed spiritual instruction, I have not forgotten that you all feel the need to study those books, for on every occasion, in every lesson, I have taught you and reminded you of what was—the examples you must not forget, the teachings that have eternal life. But I tell you once again: even now, I have spoken only of spiritual matters.

Do not think that I forbid you to read that book of the Early Days, for you are the Trinitarian People. Do you not know that I said: “Search the Scriptures”; yet now I add: Pray before you read, so that in your study you may find true light and not fall prey to error, as has befallen many because they gave a false interpretation of events. Read, search, but you will find the explanation of the meaning in My Word of the Third Era.

37. Why should you, in this time, leave behind for those who come after you your imperfections, your *false* cult of spiritualization, your disobedience, and your trivialization of the sacred? Do you think that *your* works make you worthy, that the annals of history will preserve your names?

38. When the time has come, I will enlighten you so that My people—the witnesses to My revelation and My Word—may compile from My discourses the book that is to reach all people, so that in it people may find only the Divine Essence of the Master, His eternal truth, His love, and His revelation, and may never discover the all-too-human aspects of the Messenger.

39. Those who have been My disciples in this work will know how to separate the chaff so that the pure wheat remains; for My seed must be pure in order to sprout.

40. Today I am present before your spiritual gaze so that you may see Me through your spiritual faculties. Through them I send you My Divine warmth, so that you may feel Me in your hearts. I wish to turn you away from all that is unnecessary, from all that is evil. I entrust to you a garden

where you can cultivate all virtues. It is necessary to counteract sin; consider how evil has flourished.

41. I see that your hearts tremble with joy when you hear Me speak thus, for you feel the hope that humanity will be renewed. As you listen to Me, you feel the urge to set out in search of the lost, the sinner, and the wicked, to speak to them with My truth and turn them away from the evil path. I bless these noble feelings that are beginning to awaken in your hearts, yet I tell you: If you have not first corrected *your own* faults, if you have not purified your hearts, it will not be appropriate to appear before your fellow human beings to point out their sins. My Word alone on your lips will not work the miracle of converting people; the example of your life will be necessary for that. Then My Word will be accepted as truth.

42. When my disciples went out into the world to proclaim my teachings, they did not content themselves with merely repeating my words; they also taught them through their deeds, and when they said that they bore witness to the One who had died on a cross out of love for humanity, they did so in word *and* deed, dying as sacrifices just as their Master had. I tell you: whoever defends a truth and dies for it will be believed. Yet I do not demand this sacrifice from you. I do not want you to die to prove my truth; I want you to live and, through your lives, bear witness to my Word, which teaches you to love one another.

43. A new source of joy awaits you: that of serving your fellow human beings, helping them rebuild their lives, and steering them away from the wrong paths.

44. Do you see how essential your preparation is in order to take up the weapons of truth and help it achieve victory in the struggle?

45. There are many who, after hearing My divine Word, have borne witness to it. But when they did not confirm with their deeds what their lips had spoken, they were rejected and mocked. As soon as, however, this testimony was accompanied by good works, it kindled faith in some and gave others pause for thought.

46. The purpose of all My teaching is to prepare you for this struggle of which I speak to you, by strengthening your faith and enlightening your soul, so that your testimony may be powerful.

47. Time and again I tell you that people intuitively await the coming of something unknown. This premonition gives you the light of the Spirit, which burns like a lamp in anticipation of the fulfillment of My promise.

48. Is it not you who will bring the Good News to these hearts? Yes? Then listen to and understand the Master's teaching; obey and love the Father, and you will be worthy to serve your fellow human beings.

49. If you strive for the immortality of the soul, do not fear the coming of death, which brings human life to an end. Await it prepared; it is subject to My command, “,” and therefore it always comes at the right time and for a good reason, even though people often believe the opposite.

50. The hardship is not that a person dies, but that when the soul leaves the body, it lacks light and cannot see the truth. I do not desire the death of the sinner, but his repentance. Yet when death becomes necessary—whether to free a soul or to prevent a person’s fall into ruin—then my Divine Justice severs the thread of life of that human existence.

51. Back then, when the crowd, incensed by the adulteress’s transgression, was waiting only for My judgment to put her to death—since people believed that this was the only way to completely eradicate that woman’s sin—I showed them that forgiveness and the word of love are life for the heart and death for sin. The merit lies in ensuring that *sin* dies, yet the *creature* continues to live. Therefore, it was not necessary for that *woman* to be eliminated, but rather her *sin*.

52. If this were not so, I would have already destroyed you in My aversion to sin. Yet behold, not only do I not take your lives, but I even give you one body after another so that you may learn this blessed teaching on earth—a teaching which, because it was not understood by humanity, led to “The Word” of God becoming human in order to teach you, through His birth, His works, and His death, what the true purpose of humanity is in this world. This is the teaching that you have not lived by, that you have not put into practice. What does it teach you?—Humility, obedience to the Divine Will, self-denial out of love for others, and devotion to an ideal of spiritual ascent. Whoever fulfills this task on earth will have no reason to return to it, since he has already left behind his good seed. In this, Christ will serve as his model, for after He had set a perfect example for humanity through His life, He did not return to the world as a human being.

53. Learn to leave this body behind in the bosom of the earth as soon as the time comes, if you wish to continue living for those you love and if you want them to feel your presence. If you do not wish to sink into silence and emptiness, but instead wish to continue to influence your earthly brothers and sisters—because you understand that this is what is truly called life—then know even now that just as your spirit gave up its spiritual home to live on earth, it will likewise have to renounce the vanities of the world once it has returned to the Spiritual World.

54. If people had learned to leave behind their bodies and all that they possessed on Earth with resignation, their death would be easy; but as

long as attachment to the Earth and rebellion persist, it will be *pain* that separates the soul from the flesh, accompanied by fear for both parts.

55. Study My teachings, disciples, and you will understand why I told you through Jesus: "My kingdom is not of this world."

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 103

1. Pay attention to what happens when you set aside your earthly duties to come and hear My Word, or to alleviate some pain. When you return to your work or to your home, it seems to you as though someone had been there to take your place in your absence. And so it is, disciples, for it is I who watch over what you miss during the brief periods when you are occupied with fulfilling your spiritual task.

2. Take this as proof that whenever you leave this world behind to devote your existence to My service, I will watch over those you leave behind; I will cover them with My mantle of peace, filling the void you leave in their lives with My presence.

3. Understand that, just as I have long taught you how to live in the world as children of God, I am now preparing you to enter the spiritual life that awaits you after this one. Go through this life fulfilling the mission you brought with you to Earth, so that you may grasp the meaning of spiritual life when you eventually enter into it.

4. Do not shun people under the pretext that their sins frighten you. If you love Me, you must not fail to love Me in your neighbors. Precisely now, as dangers and threats are gathering against humanity, you must prove to Me that you love them, that you empathize with their pain, and that you stand ready to fight for the salvation of all. Have you not experienced how I have always come to your aid precisely in the moments of greatest suffering for humanity?

5. Watch and pray, My people; your mission is clearly defined, so let no one return to Me and tell Me that he could do nothing because he did not know the purpose for which he was sent. Your works shall be guided by love for your neighbor, a spirit of community, and peace.

6. My new disciples, who have heard Me in this time, have taken on the responsibility of spreading My teaching and ensuring that their deeds are the best testimony to the truth contained within this instruction.

7. By living in harmony with these words, they will have fulfilled the mission for which they were sent into this world, and their testimony will be accepted as true.

8. Throughout all ages, I have revealed Myself among the people destined to spread the knowledge of and faith in My divinity throughout the world—a people of chosen spirits and not of any particular race, for it makes no difference whether I find them incarnated in one nation or another, or whether they speak one language or another.

9. Why should I adorn the human body with beauties that belong only to the soul? Why should the Lord take pleasure in only one of the races that make up humanity?

10. In this age, the Spirit of true Israel is at work everywhere. It is the souls who feel My presence, who await My coming, who trust in My justice.

11. When these words reach other places, many will mock them; but I tell you, it would be better for them not to make them the object of their mockery, for the hour will come when they will awaken from their deep sleep and realize that they, too, are children of the people of God.

12. These multitudes here who hear Me today may fall into error if they do not study My Word and if they do not free themselves from their earthly, material way of thinking. They may suffer the same fate as the Israelite people of ancient times, who heard the voice of the Lord, received the Law, and had prophets, which led them to believe that they were the only people loved by God—a grave error from which the great afflictions, humiliation, exile, and captivity were meant to deliver them.

13. You must know that My love could never divide you according to race or religious beliefs, and that when I speak of “My people,” it is only because, since the earliest times, I have been preparing souls whom I send to Earth so that they may illuminate the path of humanity with their light.

14. They have been the eternal wanderers who have lived among various nations and have endured many trials. During this time, they have come to realize that human laws are unjust, that human expressions of emotion are insincere, and that restlessness reigns in the souls of people.

15. You have all experienced a new incarnation, and the suffering you endure is so severe that you ask Me to end your existence. But I ask you: Do you not know that you cannot cease to exist, and that if you suffer on Earth today, your soul, after its passage into the Spiritual World, will continue to live through the same trial until it has paid for its guilt or learned the lesson?

You are currently drinking from a very bitter cup because you are at the end of one stage of development and the beginning of another. It is the time of harvest, when you receive the fruits of what you have sown during the last “day’s work.” This *must* therefore take place so that, once the fields are cleansed, I may once again give My sowers the seed of love to sow, which—if well tended—will bring you the fruits of peace and salvation.

16. You were too sick and too weak to go on; you felt that you had no help. You sought a light that would guide you to a safe haven, and this was

the moment when I came to you, who were lost in the depths of night and did not know where you were going. I had heard your lamentations and sent Elijah to you so that he might grant you his assistance and announce My coming.

17. My presence made you tremble with bliss, and instantly you felt comforted. O disciples, do not forget My teaching from this day. Today you have learned that everything you have reaped is the fruit of your deeds, and that *after* purification you will feel free and unburdened from all imperfections.

You see many signs that speak to you of the great trials that must yet come upon your planet, and although you hear Me, you do not yet wish to understand Me, and you have not prayed. Recognize that this is the time of repentance and triumph for you, who know what must come. You stand on the threshold of a new age, and everything calls upon you to work. Behold the fertile fields, the virgin plains, the pure and invigorating sun, and the crystal-clear waters. Everything is designed so that you may live, breathe, and fulfill your spiritual mission.

I speak to you figuratively, and in the same way I show you what is to come, so that you may study My words and understand My fatherly longing.

18. I do not want you to misinterpret My teaching and shut yourselves away in monasteries to pray, thereby abandoning humanity. Work for them, free them from their ignorance and materialism, and kindle faith within them.

19. Live in grace, love justice, be meek; do not favor evil—on the contrary, resist it by exhorting your fellow human beings toward goodness—and thus you will have prepared the way for the soul so that it does not stumble. Do all this without it seeming like a sacrifice to you.

20. Endure the trials you must go through with patience, for no one is spared them. In this way, you will teach your fellow human beings perseverance in My Law.

21. Unite with one another; do not deny one another simply because you practice My teaching in different ways. If you have become divided for this reason, seek out your brothers and sisters and love one another, just as I love you.

22. Just as I prayed in the Garden of Gethsemane so that the souls of humanity might not be lost, so too should you pray for your fellow human beings. I see how many tears people still must shed in order to be purified; but My mercy sustains them and strengthens them so that they do not falter along the way.

23. Disciples, you who have received the book of My Word from Me—become strong even now, so that you do not shrink back when you knock on a door and it is not opened to you. Do not forget that I have told you to knock once, twice, and a third time in My name, and that if you find your efforts have failed to improve the behavior of your fellow human beings, you should leave the matter *to Me* and continue on your way without harboring bitterness in your hearts, much less wishing that suffering befall those who would not listen to you. Arm yourselves with kindness, for you do not know on what day or at what hour you may have to knock on that same door, or whether *they* might not be calling for *you*. Only love and patience will be able to soften hearts of stone, and that is why you must always be prepared.

24. I tell you once again that you must not act as judges of your fellow human beings' deeds. Whenever my disciples, my messengers, and my emissaries are not heeded, I will make my voice heard in the consciences of those who rejected my calls. That voice will be that of the Judge, yet you already know that in the Divine Judge there is always My Fatherly love. It is not so with you humans, who often, when you become judges of your fellow human beings, no longer prove yourselves to be their *neighbors*. You must remove every evil feeling from your hearts so that you may reach the souls of people with love.

25. Do not love the one who welcomes you and places faith in you more than the one who does not accept your word. When you achieve this progress, you will be able to say that you are beginning to understand Me and to feel within your being a strength that will give you the courage to endure the greatest trials the world might subject you to.

26. I already gave you an example of this teaching I am giving you now during the Second Era. Jesus hung on the cross; the Redeemer died in the presence of the crowds He had loved so dearly. Every heart was a door at which He had knocked. Among the crowd of onlookers were the man who ruled over many, the prince of the church, the tax collector, the Pharisee, the rich man, the poor man, the depraved, and the simple-hearted. Yet while some knew *who* it was who died at that hour, because they had seen His works and received His blessings, others—thirsting for innocent blood and greedy for revenge—hastened the death of the One they mockingly called “King of the Jews,” without knowing that He was not only the King *of one* people, but that He was the King of *all* the peoples of the earth and of all the worlds of the universe. As Jesus cast one of His final glances upon those crowds of people, He raised His prayer to the Father,

filled with merciful love and compassion, and said, “My Father, forgive them, for they do not know what they are doing.”

27. That gaze encompassed both those who wept for Him and those who revelled in His suffering, for the Master’s love—which was the Father’s love—extended equally to all.

28. I tell you, My disciples in My Law of Love, that if you cannot perform perfect works like those I performed in Jesus, you should at least strive in your lives to come close to them. It is enough for Me to see a little good will to follow in My footsteps, and a little love for your neighbors, and already I stand by you and reveal My grace and My power on your path.

29. You will never be alone in the struggle. Since I do not leave you alone when you are weighed down by the burden of your sins, do you think that I will abandon you as you walk your path under the burden of the cross of this mission of love?

30. Understand Me, disciples, so that you may take Me as your example. Delve deeply into My works and My words so that you may discover the essence of My teaching. I am only waiting for you to be prepared so that I may indicate to you the time when you are to act, for through *you* I will bring the light of salvation to humanity.

31. Yes, beloved disciples, I am the vine. Take the wine of My grace; tomorrow you will need it to fight. Prepare yourselves now, as you sit at My table. When the hour strikes, you must neither hesitate nor falter. You will be My sowers and, in your faith, act like those who till the land, sow the seed, and in doing so place all their trust, their surrender, and their hope in God. Thus I speak to *you*, who do not know where the rain for your seed or the bread for your lips will come from; but I assure you that you will lack nothing.

32. Do not forget that victory belongs to those who persevere. Fulfill your mission on earth, and when you have completed it, you may leave this world and enter the land I have promised you—the Spiritual Homeland destined for the children of the Lord. Place your hope in Eternal Life and do not listen to the materialists who believe that My teaching is an obstacle to humanity’s material progress because it always speaks to you of Spiritual Life.

33. Nor is the one correct who thinks that he must constantly dwell on death and spurn what this life offers you because it is transitory. Such a one has not understood how to interpret My Word correctly—indeed, he does not even know it.

34. The first law that reached the human mind through the Spirit was the one that told you, “Be fruitful and multiply.” But now I tell *you* that

this law is not limited to the proliferation of the human race, but also encompasses the growth of your abilities, virtues, and knowledge.

35. I teach you to walk through the world, leaving behind a work of love for those who come after you. Whoever does this has their eyes fixed on the eternal. If life on earth seems too short to you to carry out a great work, do not worry that death will cut your work short, for it will not be so, since My loving care is almighty and I have the means to ensure that you bring it to completion. I have given you a share in the Creator's work, in the work of development, and in the work of perfection, and nothing will be able to prevent you from reaching the goal of your journey.

36. Fulfill your task in harmony with the Creator and with your neighbors, and in the end, when all is brought to completion, you will be infinitely blessed as you contemplate the Divine Work in which you have collaborated with your Father. How great will this joy be in My Spirit, and what unspeakable bliss there will be in all My children!

37. I see your thirst for love, your hunger for light, and the great longing you have for Me, and I, your Father, who have all the means at My disposal to let My voice reach you, chose to speak to you through human faculties of understanding—as a form accessible to you—to help you comprehend My spiritual messages.

38. It is My power alone that has caused the sinner to become a mouthpiece for My Word. Yet those who have doubted this have soon witnessed the transformation of human beings through whom I have given you My Word. You have seen thoughts of infinite wisdom spring from an uneducated mind; you have witnessed how the Divine Word, full of light and goodness, blossoms on the lips of sinners. The messengers, tireless in this service and devoted to Me, have made it possible for My Spirit to convey this message to humanity.

39. I have received great multitudes of people, without showing preference to any of My children. Among them were both those who love Me and those who deny Me, both those who believe in My presence in this form and those who doubt, and I have received them all with the same word of love and the same fatherly tenderness.

40. In these multitudes of people, I have received the entire human race. When I spoke to this people here, I addressed My word to *all* people, for My message has been for the people *of this* time and for those of the future. Whenever people from other countries have come among these multitudes, I have welcomed them with love as representatives of their peoples and prepared them to be messengers and prophets among those who belong to them by race and language; and I have taught them

to pray and keep watch for their peoples, making them sentinels for times of trial and persecution.

41. My ardent desire—which you should interpret as a divine mission—is that you bring My Word to every heart where it is needed; that you not forget that just as *you* came into My presence lamenting over hunger and thirst, so too all of humanity finds itself in this hour in a true agony of the soul.

42. The day is already near when people will grasp the significance of the soul, for many who consider themselves believers do not believe, and others who think they see do not see. But once they grasp the truth, they will realize that it would be childish, unjust, and unreasonable to continue nourishing a being that belongs to another life with the fruits of this world.

Then they will seek the light within the religions, and in their spiritual anguish and their agonizing longing to find the truth, they will do away with the falsehoods in the teachings and root out all that is superficial and external which they find in the various cults, until they discover the divine essence.

43. I want you, when these times come, to be fully aware of all that is happening and of the mission you are to carry out. Therefore, I say to you once again: Hear, ponder, and understand My Word.

44. I thirst for your love; that is why I have drawn near to you in this time, for it is not love that I have found among humanity, but sin and selfishness.

45. The people of this time have forgotten the teachings and the works that Jesus left you as a legacy of His love.

46. You have not engraved that word in your hearts, for if you had truly kept it, my promise to return to you would have been present in your minds, and you would have kept watch and prayed in anticipation of my coming. But when I came, I found you asleep. Then I said, “Blessed are those who follow My call without reservation, for I will make them possessors of great wisdom.” — Some came in good faith; others waited until they saw themselves freed from their physical bodies, and then said to Me, “Here I am, Lord; like a bird leaving its cage and spreading its wings, so I come to You to fulfill Your will.” Yet My will, My people, has been that you take firm steps along the spiritual path even in this world, for I do not want the body I have entrusted to you to be any longer a chain or a prison for the soul. The soul was not created to be a slave to the flesh or to the world: it is free. Nevertheless, spiritual ignorance and religious fanaticism have made the human soul a slave, dragging chains of darkness behind it century after century.

47. Now I once again show you the way, sweeten your journey through life with the sweetness of My Word, and entrust to each one his cross of love, so that he may climb to the mountaintop with his burden and complete his work there. Let no one who is My disciple intend to come to Me without his cross, for then he will not be recognized as an apostle of My teaching.

48. There are many people who claim to follow My teaching, and others who believe they love Me, but their love is false because they do not practice My teaching, and because they have never lived within My law. I do not want you to be like them, but rather that you begin to truly feel love and mercy. Do not boast about what I have given you, nor about what *you* do, even if you often feel that the heart in your chest seems ready to burst with joy after you have accomplished a good deed or made yourselves worthy of a miracle.

49. My teaching is characterized by simplicity. It reveals, in spiritual language, the value or merit that each of your works must possess in order to be recognized by your Lord. Truly, I tell you, your soul already knows—by virtue of the light it has attained—whether a deed is valuable enough to be offered to the Father. This is the teaching with which I will nourish your soul during this time.

50. From the wine that is in this cup, I will let drops fall upon your lips, drop by drop, until the day of My departure. But do not be sad, for just as you hear Me now, so did My apostles hear Me in the Second Era, when I told them, “I will soon depart and leave you in My place, so that *you* may teach your fellow human beings.” They had lived with Me, had suffered with their Master, had seen My works, and had heard My words. Yet they were not the only ones, for My life was lived in public, and witnesses to My Word were both simple-hearted people, the poor, and the meek of heart, as well as sinners, Pharisees, scribes, and tax collectors; the governor, the civil official, and the centurion.

51. I spoke to each one and gave him my light according to his spiritual need.

52. Likewise, I have spoken to you during this time and revealed Myself before all and in broad daylight, so that everyone may take for themselves on the part that is due to them in My work and fulfill it. How beautiful will be the reward your soul receives when it one day leaves its physical body. Make yourselves worthy of this reward; but free yourselves from the darkness of ignorance, lest you become wandering souls without direction or purpose.

53. Serve humanity and love it, for it is your sister and is being afflicted by My justice at this very moment. Behold, there is no heart that has not drunk from the cup of bitterness. In this time, pain is with all people, yet through it I will be sought, and through it people will feel the sorrow of having wounded Me.

54. Many await the return of the Messiah; yet in what way do they await Me? When will you finally take note that I am once again revealing Myself to humanity at this very moment? Truly, I tell you, My light has reached all nations through My messengers, who came to humanity as forerunners of My third revelation.

55. Seven nations will be chosen to bring about world peace and to ensure that true brotherhood exists among people; in them I will reveal Myself. Today I have found them entangled in fratricidal wars, given over to their dreams of greatness and their insatiable hunger for power. From this (Mexican) nation I will send an ambassador of goodwill to the great peoples of the world to speak to them of peace, and when they have ended the war, the light of harmony and peace will reach their spirits. But this light will not appear from the east or the west; it will descend from My Spirit upon the spirits of men.

56. Prepare yourselves so that those destined for this mission may set out for the nations at the right time; and when they have ensured that My new Word is heard everywhere, the mighty tree will extend its branches, its shade, and its fruits to all its children. You must then redouble your efforts and your zeal so that my teaching may not be distorted, and so that the ignorant and rash may not saw off branches from the tree entrusted to you with the intention of growing strange trees from them.

57. My work is to be made known in *the* purity and perfection with which I have revealed it to you—without external rites or customs.

58. When you recognize it as so perfect, you feel unworthy of it and ask yourselves, “Why did the Father turn specifically to us to reveal it to us?” Yet I tell you that, despite the imperfections you possess, your soul has achieved great development on its long journey through life. But you will not yet realize the greatness of this revelation; you will do so only when I have withdrawn My Word from among you. Then you will comprehend the blessing you have had and will be filled with bliss at having had Me among you.

59. Truly, I tell you, you have eaten and drunk at My table of love, O beloved disciples.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 104

1. Humanity, you show Me your hunger for peace. In response, I tell you that the person who does not love cannot have peace. I have heard your prayers, in which you say, "Peace on earth to people of good will." Yet you have not understood that good will can arise only from a turning toward goodness and justice, which are the fruits of love.

2. Once love reigns among people, you will feel the presence of My peace everywhere. For the harmony with the natural realms and your entire environment—which you have destroyed—will return, and this happiness will be like the message the angels brought you when they said, "Glory to God in the highest, and peace on earth to people of good will."

3. Much is what you have explored through science, and yet you have not been able to discover the very close relationship between humanity and the spiritual realm, between the human being and his Creator.

4. How can the life of a being be normal if it strays from the path laid out for it by the Creator's law? See how hard humankind has striven to discover paths that lie apart from the ways pointed out by My laws of love and justice.

5. Your world is full of artificiality and falsehood, and this is due to the fact that you have long since turned away from what the Father intended.

6. The trial to which I have subjected the soul is exceedingly great whenever I have sent it to life on Earth with the mission to remain steadfast in My Law. That is why I have sought you out every time you have strayed, forgiven your disobedience and your errors, and offered you new opportunities. It was My will that, through the severity of your trials, you might glimpse the strength and abilities I have placed within your soul, as well as the reward promised to the children who remain faithful and abide by My commandments.

7. Always be aware that if the reward I promise you is great, your merits must also prove worthy of that promise.

8. I planted the tree of knowledge, and I will not cut it down, for its fruits are part of life. Yet human impatience, curiosity, and ambition have twisted its branches.

9. In My Divine Love for human beings, I allow them to explore My works and make use of all that I have created, so that they may never have reason to claim that God is unjust because He conceals His wisdom from His children. I created you and gave you the gift of free will, and I have respected it, even though humanity has abused this freedom and

thereby offended Me and desecrated My law. Yet today I let them feel the caress of My forgiveness and enlighten their souls with the light of My wisdom, so that one of My children after another may return to the path of truth.

10. The Spirit of Truth, which is My Light, shines within the spirits, for you are living in the foretold times when every mystery will be revealed to you, so that you may understand what has not been correctly interpreted until now.

11. The false conception that humanity formed of My justice in the early times will finally disappear, giving way to the true knowledge of it. Divine justice will ultimately be understood as the light that springs from the perfect love that exists in your Father.

12. That God whom people once regarded as vengeful, cruel, resentful, and unforgiving will be felt from the depths of the heart as a Father who grants forgiveness for the offenses committed by His children, as a Father who lovingly persuades the sinner, and as a Judge who, instead of condemning the one who has sinned gravely, offers him a new opportunity for salvation.

13. How many imperfections did people, in their ignorance, attribute to Me, because they considered Me capable of feeling anger, even though anger alone is a *human* weakness! When the prophets spoke to you of the “holy wrath of the Lord,” I now tell you that you should interpret that expression as divine justice.

14. The people of the early days would not have understood any other way of expressing it, nor would the unrestrained or the dissolute have taken the prophets’ warnings seriously if they had not spoken to them in that form. It was necessary for the inspiration of My messengers to be expressed in words that would make an impression on the minds and hearts of those people, who had only a limited spiritual development.

15. To give you a faithful and true picture of what the Father’s love and justice are, I sent you My Word so that, through Jesus, it might reveal My love. In Christ, you beheld the King of humility and gentleness—the King who preferred the humiliating and painful crown of thorns to the royal crown of human vanity. As a judge, you saw Him judge the deeds of sinners in a manner different from what people are accustomed to. He preached forgiveness when He gave you that instruction in which He said: “If someone strikes you on one cheek, offer him the other as well, in a spirit of meekness, as a sign of forgiveness”; yet afterward He confirmed His words through His deeds.

16. How profound was the sinner's repentance when he felt enveloped by the light of Jesus' kind and gentle gaze!

17. How many miracles occurred under the influence of that Master of Love's forgiveness! The reason for this was that His forgiveness was genuine and His judgment was perfect, since they sprang from the infinite love that God has for His creatures. But much more had to be revealed to humanity than what they had been taught, so that they might understand the meaning of those parables. And so a new age and a new revelation of My Spirit were announced to humanity, and you see the fulfillment of that promise realized in this Word of Light, which is wisdom for your spirit and comfort for your heart. Who but I could be the Spirit of Truth and Comfort?

18. Here I am—present, manifest, visible to every spiritual gaze—and I shed light upon the paths of the spirit so that you may understand all that has been revealed throughout the ages.

19. Now you can speak from the deepest recesses of your heart and soul: "Father, at last I have seen You; at last I know You." But when will you be able to truly love Me?

20. I speak to you in the same manner in which I spoke in the Second Era, with the same love and the same wisdom, for I am unchanging; yet you, as disciples, are now taking another step along My path. You are nourished by these words and are overcome with bliss, for you feel My presence near you.

21. A song of love and thanksgiving rises from your soul to Me, because I have bestowed this grace upon you.

22. People, continue to refresh your souls, and you, humanity, turn back to Me; return to the right path. Serve one another and do for your fellow human beings what I do for you, for in this way you will serve *Me* and love *Me*.

23. Seek Me as a Father, as a Healer, as a Master, and I will be very close to you. Ask of Me, and I will give to you, but strive to take Me as your example, even if it is only in a single one of your actions or thoughts each day; then I will take it upon Myself to make fruitful what you do in My name.

24. Be aware that your life on earth is short and that, when you reach its end, you must give an account of what you have sown.

25. When My Word has reached the depths of your hearts and you are ready to follow Me, you shall unite with Me to fight, and you shall not rest until you see that the world has been converted and has returned to the true path.

26. Humanity is afraid and suffering, and its pain also reaches the spirit of your Heavenly Mother. What pain could torment the child that she would not feel? Yet her intercession saves you, and her inspiration invites you to walk the path of spiritualization.

27. I sent you to Earth in purity, and so you will return to Me. Yet how hard you will have to struggle to regain *the* purity that was once your own. Therefore, it is necessary that you stay vigilant, that you pray and meditate, so that you may no longer fall into temptation and begin to climb the mountain without lingering any longer on your ascent, so that you may reach the summit.

28. Pray at this very moment, so that your spirit may bring a message of peace to your fellow human beings. “Ask, and it will be given to you; seek, and you will find.” This I have taught you, and My word is fulfilled in all times.

29. Beloved workers, I have graced your soul so that it may find salvation, and so that it, in turn, may free its brothers and sisters from sin. At present, you are purifying yourselves to be worthy of My presence. Tomorrow, when you are truly strong, you will help your fellow human beings free themselves from sin. I love your souls; I love all My children, and that is why I strive for your salvation.

30. Here I am, inviting you to peace—that peace which people also secretly long for, except that in their search for it, they have not chosen the paths that lead to it. Truly, I tell you, the secret of peace lies in the practice of My teaching, and it is precisely from this that humanity has strayed. Tell Me whether this world—which sins, harms, kills, dishonors, and desecrates—lives according to *the* teaching that Jesus taught, and you will realize that it lives very far from My teachings.

31. There are many people who consider My teaching outdated; yet the reason for this is that their materialism does not allow them to discover the eternal meaning of My teachings

32. My Law is immutable. It is people—with their cultures, their civilizations, and their laws—who are transient; of all these, only that which the Spirit has built through its works of love and mercy endures. It is the Spirit who, after each “day’s work,” after each trial, when consulting the fountain of Divine Wisdom, beholds the immovable rock of My Law and the ever-open book containing the Spirit’s teaching.

33. Oh, if only all people would be willing to behold the rising light of this era—how much hope there would be in their hearts! But they sleep. They do not even know how to receive *the* light that the royal star sends them daily—that light which is like a reflection of the light that radiates

from the Creator. It caresses you and rouses you for the daily struggle of existence, yet those who are impervious to the beauties of creation do not pause for even a few moments to thank Me. Heavenly glory could pass them by without their noticing it, for they always awaken full of worries and forget to pray, to seek spiritual strength in Me. Nor do they seek energy for the body from the sources of nature. They all rush about in a hurry and toil without knowing why, setting off without a clear goal in mind. It is precisely in this insensitive and senseless struggle for existence that they have materialized their souls and allowed them to become selfish.

34. When the laws of the Spirit—which are the light of life—are forgotten, people destroy one another, kill one another, and snatch bread from one another's hands, without heeding the voice of conscience, without showing consideration, and without pausing to reflect. Yet if someone were to ask them how they assess their present life, they would immediately reply that never in times past has so much light shone in human life as it does now, and that science has never revealed so many secrets to them. But they would have to say this with a mask of happiness on their faces, for in their hearts they would hide all their spiritual suffering and misery.

35. As humanity awakens and beholds the light of this dawn, My voice does not cease to speak to your spirit, and the pain does not cease to purify your hearts.

36. Be blessed, my children, who have united in prayer, for at this very moment the strong are lifting up the weak, the man of faith has given encouragement to the one who is faltering, and he who is able to speak with his Father has taught prayer to the one who does not know how to do so. In this way, the beginners take the disciples as their example.

37. When My Word comes from the lips of the messenger, I find the people prepared and awaiting Me. Then My mercy penetrates their hearts to give to each one according to their need. In these moments of My revelation, I know which of you seek Me only in the desire for relief from some evil, and I discover those who, despite their need for help, forget their own hardships because they wish above all to be My disciples.

The divine understanding and benevolence with which I speak to every heart are the fire with which I imprint My Word upon your soul, so that it may be unforgettable. Truly, I tell you, whenever My teaching has reached the depths of a heart, it is a seed that sprouts and multiplies.

38. The moment when you first heard My Word or received the seed in your heart brings a judgment for your soul, just as it will be when you

must present the fruit (of your life) to Me. At present, I am giving you a precious opportunity on earth to purify your souls, and when you then return to your eternal home, you will come in peace and joy, full of light and merit, to enjoy My peace.

39. The world is a valley of atonement, in which man, on the one hand, sins, and on the other hand, also purifies himself. Truly, I tell you, the Hereafter is different from what you know on earth, for whoever arrives there burdened with sin and impurity must endure very great sufferings, which are infinitely greater than those he suffered as a human being, because — now dwelling in the spiritual realm — the conscience is perceived with greater clarity by the soul, which, in the face of such great purity, would like to fade away or at least return to the material world it left behind, where, in its opinion, its many imperfections were not taken into account.

40. In addition to all this, I tell you that everything that surrounds you on earth is no less pure than what exists in the spiritual realm, and that if it seems to you as though you are less impure here on earth than in the hereafter, this is merely an opinion stemming from the limited clarity with which you judge good and evil while you are in your material body.

41. One of the reasons why I have revealed My Spiritual Teaching to you at this time is to help your soul rise to the life that awaits it, by learning to willingly submit to purification and to draw from suffering and trials all the benefit and light they contain, and so that even here—to the extent permitted—it may recognize the path it must one day traverse. Behold what a precious opportunity life on earth is, so that when the soul returns (to the hereafter), it need not be ashamed of its deeds and its past, so that it does not stumble or lose its way on that path because it believes it sees darkness where there is only light. The people of this age are now ready to understand the spiritual revelations. My Word has come at exactly the right moment—the moment of humanity’s awakening.

42. When, on your journeys, you observe people who, in light of My revelations, demonstrate spiritual backwardness through their deeds or their way of thinking, do not be dismayed, for you must know that not all people have ever marched in step. Trust that I am already leaving behind for them the words that will awaken them as soon as the time is right.

43. Those words that *you* cannot understand at present are precisely the ones that those people will comprehend.

44. Today you have called upon Me and said to Me, “Lord, Lord, come to us.” Some did so to ask for forgiveness of their transgressions, others to ask for relief from their sufferings, and still others—the very few—to

thank Me for My blessings. Immediately I came to all of you, without pausing to judge the purpose for which you called Me; for to Me, the only thing *that* matters is *that* you called Me.

45. If everyone were to long for Me, I would say the same to them as I have said to you: I do not come to look upon your blemishes or to judge your sins, but to listen to your complaints and to soothe the pain that causes you to suffer.

46. Those who have forgotten Me for a time, or those who have ultimately denied Me, have sometimes felt a longing to see Me and hear Me, asking themselves inwardly where I am and how they might find Me.

47. It is the soul that longs for the Divine, and in its thirst for light, it weeps sorrowfully in the prison of the flesh. Yet at that very moment, it hears a gentle voice saying to it, “Here I am.”

I have not forgotten you, nor have I distanced Myself from you. I *could* not possibly depart, for I am within each one of you. But if you wish to find Me—My temple is everywhere: in your bedroom, at work, on the road, within and without you, in every place where you erect an altar of spiritualization, or where, through your faith, you light a lamp that illuminates the path of your neighbors.

48. When a person has sought guidance from his Lord and has been able to hear the answer in the silence of his heart, he has discovered greater mysteries than all those that nature could reveal to him through science. This person has truly discovered the source from which all wisdom springs.

49. The person who—driven by pain and fear—has been able to connect spiritually with his Lord, and who feels that He reveals Himself in his prayer, in his intuitive knowledge, or in his trials, has established a sanctuary where, whenever he prepares himself inwardly, he can find the presence of his Father.

50. The suffering that weighs down the people of this age leads them, step by step and without their realizing it, to the gates of the inner sanctuary, before which—unable to go any further—they will ask, “Lord, where are You?” And from within the temple, the Master’s benevolent voice will be heard, saying to them: “I am here, where I have always dwelt—in your spirit.”

51. To assist you in your development, My light is upon your path; therefore, do not fear that you will lose your way. Clothe yourselves in obedience and do My will. In this way, you will be able to accomplish great works, as befits each of My disciples.

52. Whoever lives in obedience need not ask his Lord for anything, for he understands that he can lack nothing. Whoever, on the other hand, walks on *the fr e edge* of virtue will *have* to ask at the appointed time, because he feels that peace is leaving him and he lacks strength. Then he will realize that the blessings of the soul are not as easily attained as the satisfactions of the world.

53. In My Kingdom there is a door that is always open and a table that is always set, awaiting the arrival of the weary traveler on earth. How much I had hoped that people would seek this spiritual food in the midst of peace. Yet when they long for it, it will be with deep sorrow. Nevertheless, the table will always be in its place, and the bread will not be hidden from anyone.

54. My mercy awaits the repentance and renewal of humanity, so that it may pour out upon those who once stained themselves with the mud of sin but were subsequently purified through love for their Lord. This is the feast to which you are all invited, and at which your Father will distribute the bread to His beloved children and offer them the wine of life.

55. I warned you even back then, when I came down to earth to speak to humanity. I wanted humanity to watch and pray, so that darkness would not overtake them unprepared. But the great nations of the earth did not watch, and war swept over them, punishing their pride and their lack of mutual love for one another. Look at the ancient nations, crushed under the weight of their great misery. How much they have suffered because of their pride. Now new nations have arisen, which are likewise blinded by the lust for power and wealth, without having been deterred by the experiences of their predecessors, or having heeded the voice of reason or conscience. Blinded by the confidence they place in their own strength, they have ultimately come to regard themselves as omnipotent, and so they pursue a goal they deem right, without realizing that they are about to plunge into the abyss at breakneck speed.

56. Who are those who, in the midst of chaos, lift their gaze to the heavens in a prayer for peace and for forgiveness for those who, in their blindness, can no longer recognize or hear the voice of justice within their consciences? Who are they, if not those who love peace? *They* are to be the watchmen who “keep watch” for all of humanity in the days of trial that are drawing near.

57. Their prayers will bring about peace for those who need light in their souls. Spiritual prayer is a message that reaches the hearts of those for whom one prays, and it is like a mantle of peace over the afflicted when many hearts have united to pray for them. I receive this prayer from

many corners of the earth, sent up by those who stand up for world peace.

58. Be persistent in your prayer for peace, for in this way you will unite with all those who pray in the same manner. Hold the mantle of peace over the conflicts that entangle humanity, and in the hours of strife, spread it over your fellow human beings. Do you remember that I have given you the gift of everlasting peace, and that I have called you Israel, which means “strong”? — O people, do not banish from your heart the memory of what I have revealed to you, nor of the riches that—as you know—your soul holds within itself. I prophesied to Jacob that his people would multiply like the sand of the sea, and that they would bring peace to the nations. Pray, beloved disciples, and My word will be fulfilled in you, for you are part of My people, whose destiny is to be a blessing among all the peoples of the earth.

May my peace be with you!

Instruction 105

1. From these words, you shall compile a book that will remain on earth so that people may find the path to spiritualization. Many of them will deny its truth, but many will also confirm that all its statements are correct.

2. From generation to generation, the gifts of the Spirit will manifest themselves more strongly and clearly, and this fact—which will reveal itself even to the most skeptical and unbelieving—will be the testimony to the truth of all that I announced to you in times past and have confirmed to you in this present time.

3. Do you realize with what penetrating power My Word has resounded in this time when it has been made known through the mind of the messenger? Nor can you imagine the miracle of communication from spirit to spirit when it reaches its peak.

4. Are you not amazed when you hear the description of a spiritual vision through the gift of clairvoyance or the prophetic power of a dream? Truly, I tell you, you have barely begun to catch a glimpse of what others will see in the future.

5. You were amazed by the gift of intuition, and the gift of healing has filled you with wonder; yet it is necessary that you leave a good example for the spiritualists of tomorrow.

6. The time foretold by Joel, in which people would receive the Spirit of God in their spirit and flesh, is now upon us. But it is only the dawn, and it is necessary that you, the first disciples, sow good seeds so that your works may bear good fruit that encourages the travelers of tomorrow on their life's journey, and not stumbling blocks over which one trips.

7. Because of the light you have received, you are among those who will correctly interpret the teaching that I have already revealed to you in times past.

8. The thorough study you devote to My Word and your adherence to it will be the greatest spiritual work you leave behind for future generations. They will be grateful to you for this, and I will bless you.

9. You, the first in this age, shall be pillars, guides, and guardians for those who come after you, and you shall find joy in carrying out your mission.

10. Live to save your fellow human beings, and I will save you. Launch your boats and set out in search of the shipwrecked; and when you see

the waves surging and growing threatening, pray, and immediately you will feel the mantle of My peace upon your spirit.

11. Disciples, do not think that My messengers, My prophets, pioneers, and enlightened ones appeared only among the people of Israel, for then you would be denying many of My messengers whom I have sent to various places on earth with messages of light, peace, and love.

12. Humanity is the soil into which I sow the seed of love. This soil has been watered with the divine dew so that, when the sowing of My Word takes place, it may find suitable ground to bear fruit.

13. Whenever a divine revelation is about to enlighten humanity, I have sent them forerunners or prophets to prepare them, so that they may recognize that light. But do not think that only those who bring messages for the spirit are My messengers. No, disciples, everyone who sows goodness among people in any of its forms is a messenger of Mine.

14. You may encounter these messengers on all paths of your life, both in religious communities and in the sciences—among those who govern, or among those who impart good teachings.

15. A good servant of Mine never strays from the path he must follow; he would rather die along the way than turn back. His example is a seed of light in the lives of his neighbors, and his deeds serve as examples for others. Oh, if only humanity could understand the messages I send to it through them! Yet this is not so, for there are many people who have delicate missions in the world, yet who allow their gaze to stray from those great examples in order to take a path that pleases them better.

16. You have rulers whose hearts lack the justice and magnanimity needed to govern their people, for they pursue the petty goal of power and wealth—people who claim to be My representatives yet do not even know love for their neighbors — doctors who do not know the essence of their mission, which is mercy — and judges who confuse justice with vengeance and abuse the law for pernicious purposes.

17. No one who walks crooked paths and turns his gaze away from that light which he carries within himself as the beacon of his conscience has any conception of the judgment he is bringing upon himself.

18. There are also those who have usurped responsibilities that do not belong to them, and who, through their errors, demonstrate that they utterly lack the necessary abilities to carry out the task they have taken upon themselves.

19. Likewise, you may find so-called servants of God who are not truly such, for they were not sent for this purpose—people who lead nations yet are not even capable of guiding their own steps — teachers who lack

the gift of teaching and who, instead of spreading light, confuse the mind — doctors in whose hearts no feeling of compassion has stirred in the face of another's pain and who do not know that the one who truly possesses this gift is an apostle of Christ.

All My fundamental principles have been desecrated by humankind, yet now the hour has come when all their deeds will be judged. This is My judgment, for it is My right to carry it out. Therefore, I say to you: Watch and fulfill My commandments of love and forgiveness.

20. Have I not told you that you belong to the people of Israel, the bearers of the Divine Seed? Work, then, upon yourselves so that you may be worthy to carry within you the seed of love, peace, and light.

21. Reflect on the lessons I have taught you this day, so that you may not stray from the path I have laid out for you, so that you may not take upon yourselves tasks that do not belong to you, and so that you may not make improper use of your abilities. For if, after all you have heard in My teachings, you commit the errors to which I have pointed you, your judgment will have to be more severe than that of one who, during his life, never came to know a teaching of such light as is contained in the teaching you have received.

22. Beloved people, multiply, remain steadfast, and fulfill your mission.

23. I have kindled a light on the path of the soul so that it may not stray and may proceed safely on its way—like a sheep that knows where the sheepfold is.

24. This light, which is the light of spiritual knowledge, illuminates the gap and reveals the wolf when it lies in wait in the thicket.

25. Not all people walk the safe path. There are many who have gone astray, who have lost their way—wandering travelers, beings without a definite direction. When I cross their path and ask them, “Where are you going? What or whom are you seeking?” they say to Me with bowed heads: “Master, I do not know where I am going, where my feet are taking me, nor what it is that I am seeking.” Then I said to them, “Follow Me,” and this one word, which penetrated their hearts, was enough to kindle a light of hope, a flame of faith, which gave them new courage to follow in My footsteps. For from the moment they began to follow Me, they felt an unknown strength that never left them for a moment and filled them with an unconditional trust in their destiny.

26. I want all of you who hear this word to understand that, in calling you to walk this path, I offer you not only spiritual fulfillment and joy along the way, but also trials, lessons, and experiences of atonement; yet at the same time, a higher power flows down to strengthen the one who is being

tested, and this power is the staff upon which the traveler must rely throughout the entire journey of life. This power encompasses everything: faith, love, obedience, and trust.

27. Be aware of this, disciples who are beginning to follow the Master, so that when trials arise on your life's journey, you may think: "I am already prepared for this; the Master has pointed it out to me, and I have the confidence to endure it with His divine assistance."

Truly, I tell you, if you apply these lessons with a strong and uplifting spirit, you will find that no trial is in vain. For whether they are destined for an individual, manifest within a family, or afflict a nation—all of them, each and every one, hold a profound meaning and often contain great life lessons. Who could say at this moment that they are free from trials?—No one, for this is the time of spiritual atonement.

28. Open your eyes to reality and become aware of the responsibility you assume when you listen to My Word and become witnesses to My revelations in this time. By this I mean to say that you must not be content merely to hear My Word and satisfy your spiritual needs without thinking of those of others. For this fulfillment cannot be complete when you consider that, precisely in the moments of your spiritual rapture, millions of your fellow human beings are struggling, despairing, or falling in the flames of murderous wars.

29. My teaching prepares you for a struggle in favor of peace and spiritualization in the world. My instruction tells you what you must do so that you may all participate in this work of salvation. Then your spirit will increasingly experience the peace and fulfillment that come to those who collaborate with Me in My works of love.

30. Do not lose that sensitivity which your heart gains upon hearing My Word when you return to your material struggle for life, for there, on those paths, your fellow human beings are waiting for a word from you that contains comfort or a statement that brings My message of light to their hearts. But if your heart has fallen back into its usual hardness when they turn to you, you will not even be able to look into the inner being of the one who sought from you something that was not your own, but was intended for him: My light, My peace, My balm.

31. Do not think that your lack of love for humanity can go unpunished; for if you should violate your spiritual duties, the multitudes, when they enter the bosom of your communities and come to know the message that you have concealed or withheld from them, will ask themselves inwardly, "Are these my new apostles?" while others, who delve into My teachings, will teach you a lesson on how to fulfill the divine mandates.

32. I must speak to you in this way to prevent you from falling asleep and so that you will not be caught unawares in your slumber. I call upon you to fight, and for this I give you My example of constant diligence.

33. Let no one tell Me that he encounters too great obstacles on his path to fulfill his task. For if you believe that not a leaf stirs from the tree without the Father's will, then you must also understand that you are to carry out your mission beyond what you call obstacles.

34. Do not entertain the notion that by merely being present in these places you are already fulfilling your spiritual task, or that by merely speaking about My teaching you have already served Me. For your field of activity is so vast and so full of opportunities to practice love along your paths that you need not strain to find suitable opportunities to sow. Yet you have paid no heed to all this, and that is why you say that you face too many obstacles to be able to fulfill your mission; for you have not fully grasped all that your spiritual mission entails.

35. Love, serve, be of service, save, and comfort; make your life a beautiful example, a practical lesson, so that others may emulate you. Then you will radiate spiritual light upon your fellow human beings. When you speak of My teaching, you will fulfill the mission of sowing the seed of spiritualization. But do so with humility, and be aware that any work that contains vanity will be a barren seed that will never sprout.

36. I assure you that if you act in your lives with the tact, sincerity, and righteousness that I advise you to the hard hearts of which you speak to Me in your prayers will be softened by your virtue, and you will come to the conviction that the advanced spirit can never be hindered from carrying out this mission, for it stands above all the pettiness of this life.

37. Never think ill of those who do not like you, and do not harbor bitterness toward those who do not understand you, for you yourselves mentally convey to them the innermost feelings you hold toward your neighbors.

38. At this time, I offer you so many ways to make it easier to be my disciples that you do not need to leave your parents, spouses, or children to travel to other countries to spread My teachings; nor do you need to preach aloud in the streets and squares; nor must you fear that the cross of suffering inevitably awaits you at the end of your missionary work. I walked this path, and so did My Apostles; yet that blood cleansed the path so that the new disciples might not stumble upon it. You need only understand the spiritual meaning of this message so that you may put it into practice and apply it simply to your lives, thereby truly living My Word.

39. I have given the spirit power over matter so that it may emerge victorious from trials and reach the final destination of the path. Yet the struggle will be great; for since man created on earth the only kingdom in which he believes, he has destroyed the harmony that should exist between him and all that surrounds him. From his proud throne, he would like to subject everything to the power of his science and impose his will upon the elements and forces of nature. Yet he has not succeeded in this, for he has long since severed the bonds of friendship with the spiritual laws.

When I told this people here that the forces of nature can obey them, there were some who did not believe it, and I tell you that they have reason to doubt, for nature will never obey those who disregard, desecrate, or mock her. On the other hand, whoever knows how to live in harmony with the laws of spirit and matter—that is, who lives in harmony with everything around them, will become one with their Creator during their lifetime and earn the right for the elements of nature to serve and obey them, just as it is the right of every child who is obedient to their Father, the Creator of all that exists.

40. I have not said that this congregation here has attained the necessary spiritual elevation to make such miracles a reality—nor have I said that it has already achieved harmony between the material and the spiritual. I am merely encouraging them to strive toward this goal through spiritualization.

41. To encourage you in your faith and to prove to you the truth of My words, I occasionally perform among you such works that you call miracles, and which are merely the reward for those who have known how to align themselves with universal harmony, even if only for a brief period of time.

42. The historical tradition concerning the first human beings who inhabited the Earth was passed down from generation to generation until it was recorded in the Book of the First Age. It is a living parable of those first human beings who lived on Earth. Their purity and innocence enabled them to feel the caress of Mother Nature. A friendly relationship existed among all beings, and there was unrestricted brotherhood among all creatures. Thereafter, human passions alienated people from that way of life, which is why they felt compelled to strive, through science, for what they had lost due to a lack of spiritualization. Thus, humanity has arrived at the present times, in which, in order to survive, it has had to steal from the elements and forces of nature what is necessary for its life.

43. I do not forbid you to make use of science, nor do I condemn it. I only want people to understand, through my teaching, that there is a higher knowledge than that which they know, and that they can attain it through love, which is the essence of all my teachings.

44. People, how could I not tell you that these times in which you live are marked by confusion, since I see that you do not allow My light to penetrate the dark clouds of your thoughts? I also tell you that My light will triumph, for there is no darkness that can withstand its radiance. Then you will understand that the Father never abandons you in the hour of trial.

45. Many nations have fallen into the deep abyss of materialism, and others are on the verge of falling; yet the pain of their fall will cause them to awaken from their deep slumber.

46. These are the nations that, after a time of splendor, experienced decline and sank into the darkness of pain, vice, and misery. Today it is not a single people, but all of humanity, that is blindly rushing toward death and chaos. The arrogance of the peoples will be punished by My justice. Remember Nineveh, Babylon, Greece, Rome, and Carthage. In them you will find profound lessons in Divine Justice.

47. Whenever people have seized the scepter of power and allowed their hearts to be filled with godlessness, pride, and senseless passions—thereby dragging their peoples along with them into degeneration—My justice has drawn near to strip them of their power. But at the same time, I have lit a torch before them that illuminates the path to the salvation of their souls. What would become of humankind if, in the moment of their trials, I were to leave them to their own devices?

Turn your gaze to all those nations that were once great and now lie in ruins. They will flourish anew, but it will not be pride or the desire for earthly greatness that will raise them up again, but rather the ideal inspired by the justice and virtue that my teachings spread. From their ruins, new nations will arise, and upon the ruins of their churches and their idols, they will offer true worship to their God.

48. Pride has been humbled, and sin has been washed away through suffering; yet do not forget that many blemishes still remain to be removed, and that—no matter how pure human life on Earth may yet become—this planet will never be the eternal home of the spirit. For whoever believes this has misinterpreted My Word, or has failed to understand the true meaning of life.

49. This world will always be only the temporary abode of the soul, merely a stage on the path to its atonement, its development, and its

perfection. The life that awaits you, ready to receive you forever, is different.

50. The sick, the failed, and the spiritually poor come into My presence, and while some bless My will, others, in the face of pain, rebel and attribute their sufferings to divine punishment or the injustices of fate. Then it is necessary for Me to free you from your ignorance and reveal to you the core of the truth.

51. As long as you live in the flesh, your soul is purified of dark stains from past lives, and therefore it became necessary to reveal all this to you so that you may patiently endure the sufferings of the earth.

52. Since the dawn of humanity, the reincarnation of the soul has existed as a law of love and justice and as one of the ways in which the Father has demonstrated His infinite mercy. Reincarnation is not merely a phenomenon of this age, but of all ages, and you must not think that I have only now revealed this mystery to you. Even in the earliest times, intuitive knowledge of the reincarnation of the soul existed within humankind.

Yet people who sought materialistic sciences and the treasures of the world allowed themselves to be ruled by the passions of the flesh, thereby hardening those fibers of the human heart through which one perceives the spiritual, so that people became deaf and blind to everything that belongs to the spirit.

What good does it do them to fix their eyes on the Scriptures, which contain the Law and the teachings that I revealed to you in times past, if their minds are unable to penetrate their meaning, and their hearts fail to perceive their very essence?

Recognize that people's capacity for feeling and their spiritual intuition have atrophied, and that they therefore, in their search for My truth in those texts, most often fall prey to erroneous interpretations. They have the light right before their eyes, but instead of penetrating to the core of the teachings, they dwell on the letters—that is, on the outward form—and thus frequently fall into error. Yet now I am here to shed light on the mysteries and obscure passages, as well as to free you from confusion and error.

53. Blessed are those who have called upon Me, for thereby they have demonstrated their longing for love and knowledge. They have experienced how My helping love stands by them. But you must realize that you cannot receive everything you wish to know at this time all at once. For it is necessary that you pray, meditate, and live by My teachings in order to receive all that you long for.

54. Both the person who seeks the light of knowledge in nature and the one who seeks My wisdom in spiritual revelations must walk the path on their own to find all those truths that they cannot discover on other paths. That is precisely why I have sent your soul to live one life after another here on Earth, so that through its development and experience, it may discover all that is within it and in its surroundings.

55. If you wish, examine My words thoroughly, but afterward study and observe life from their perspective, so that you may discern the truth contained in all that I have told you.

56. There will be occasions when it seems to you as though there is a contradiction between what I am telling you today and what was revealed to you in times past, yet there is none. It is people who are caught in error. But now all will come to the light.

57. If you feel attacked by this way of understanding My teaching, do not be concerned, for truly I tell you, no one yet possesses true knowledge, which is why no one can prove to you that they have already penetrated to the core of the truth.

58. Study My teaching, attain light through prayer, make goodness the standard of your life, and you will experience how, in the moments when you least expect it, you will be surprised by inspirations and thoughts that are true revelations of My Spirit.

59. When you feel that inspirations emanating from Me reach you, you should show humility so that you never consider yourselves greater than others, and so that you may share this light with your fellow human beings through the same love with which I have sent it to you.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 106

1. Disciples, here is your Master. I will lift the veil of many mysteries before you. Ask, and it will be given to you. But do not ask Me for more than what you are meant to know.

2. In times past, I could not reveal to you the mysteries that I am making known to you in this Third Era, because your soul was not capable of understanding or comprehending more than its spiritual development allowed. But My Word is the same—unchanging, eternal. It is your soul that was born, that grows and develops until it reaches perfection. The Divine Spirit has no beginning, nor will He have an end; He is unchanging.

3. Your spirit is part of a people whom I have used as a means or instrument to convey My great teachings to humanity. There have been three revelations that the Father has given to this people: The first lesson was the Law of Justice in the First Era, during the early childhood of this people; the second was the Law of Love, revealed in the Second Era, when it had barely reached spiritual adolescence; the third lesson is this one, which I am giving you in the present era, which I have called the “Third Era.” In it, I reveal to you the Spiritual Law in its entirety—a law that encompasses everything that was shown to you in past ages, and everything that your spirit must know and possess. Spiritually, you have now reached adolescence.

4. Since you are constantly developing—why should I always teach you the same lesson? That is why My hidden wisdom reveals deeper mysteries to you in every age.

5. In the face of the materialism and evil that prevail in this age, you doubt whether you possess sufficient spiritual receptivity to understand, fulfill, and live by My new teachings. But I tell you: Beyond humanity’s materialism, its misery, its vice, and its lust for power, there is the soul that has passed through long paths of development and arduous struggles and is waiting only for the moment to cast off its false garment so that it may set out with full strength on the path of justice and love that belongs to the soul.

6. Human science is the earthly, visible expression of the spiritual capacity that humanity has attained in this age. The work of humanity in this age is not only a product of the intellect but also of its spiritual and soul development.

7. The Master, who has found His disciples in their spiritual youth—already sufficiently prepared to understand the new lesson—will unite the

three divine revelations into a single book as a testament of love for humanity. The reason you call yourselves Trinitarians is that you carry within your spirit the seed of these three epochs of teaching.

Nevertheless, not all will follow Me in this time, not even all who listen to Me, for not all have awakened, nor have all understood how to make use of the trials they have faced in their lives. There are those who are indifferent to spiritual teachings, those who remain stagnant, and those trapped in error; yet for each one, the time is predetermined when they will awaken and hear the voice of their conscience. Those who trembled upon hearing My Word during this time were those who eagerly awaited My new revelation, who remembered My promise to return, just as the lost traveler in the dead of night waits for the dawn to break so as to find the path and continue his journey.

8. My voice, which I am making audibly present in this material form today, will soon no longer be heard, and then I will behold the fruit of My sowing in your works. I will leave each of you an “ear of grain” and a “fruit,” so that when you feel hunger or a person in (spiritual) need approaches you with a request, you will have bread and will not tell the Father that He left you and left you without an inheritance. I want you, in these times when you feel a longing for my divine gifts of grace, to take refuge in your soul and seek help there; for there you will find many treasures that my caring love has placed within it. You will also find my seed in abundance, waiting for you to prepare the fields to sow it. I have taught you to cultivate these fields and to watch over the seed. Tomorrow, your soul shall bring in the fruit of its labors as a harvest worthy of being offered to the Father and stored in His granaries.

9. There will be a brief period during which My Word, given in this time, will appear to have vanished from the face of the earth. Then people will set about inventing spiritual teachings and teaching new laws and commandments. They will call themselves masters, apostles, prophets, and messengers of God, and I will let them speak and sow their seeds for a time. I will let them cultivate their seed so that, when they reap the fruit, they may experience what they have sown. Time and the forces of nature will pass over their sowings, and their course will be like a judgment for each of these children of man.

10. It is necessary for the world to come to know deception so that it may recognize the truth. Then the truth and the essence of life that I imparted to you in this time will rise again among humanity in all their purity and spirituality.

11. Look at the people who lead the nations, create doctrines, and impose them on others. Each proclaims the superiority of his doctrine, yet I ask you: What has been the fruit of all this?—Wars, with their trail of destitution, suffering, destruction, and death. This has been the harvest reaped by the proponents of such theories here on earth. Note that I have not opposed humanity's free will, although I must tell you that, notwithstanding that freedom, the conscience ceaselessly speaks to the heart of those who stray from justice, charity, and reason.

12. In human life, too, I will make people understand the nature of the fruits of their sowing by allowing the consequences of their deeds to come to light sooner or later as their judges. After this judgment, all will seek Me, and then they will discover that My Word adapts to people of all ages and cultures. For the divine Word—My teaching—does not belong to any particular era, because it is eternal.

13. My instruction imparts strength to the soul so that it may overcome all trials; the number of these trials is recorded in the destiny of every creature. Why shrink back from them? Why lose heart in the face of the mountain that rises before your eyes? Do you not know that after overcoming these obstacles, you will reach the goal you seek?

14. How much weakness do I still see in your flesh—a weakness that often leads you to blasphemy. When the forces of nature manifest themselves harshly, you curse; when any pain afflicts your body, you despair; when work weighs you down, you lose patience; even heat and cold make you angry, and the darkness of night instills fear in you. How could you not lose heart if you allow yourselves to be guided by the demands of the flesh, which gives rise to base passions? When will you finally be my good disciples, bearing witness to the truth of my teaching through your works of love?

15. Being a disciple of Christ does not mean that you should distance yourselves too far from earthly and material things. It means that, while you should separate yourselves from what is evil and superfluous, you should not turn away from your earthly duties and joys. I do not want you to be fanatics, nor slaves to the spiritual, as long as you are still in the flesh. The good disciple of Jesus is the one who knows how to give to God what is God's, and to the "Caesar" what is the "Caesar's."

16. A difficult struggle awaits My people, for on their path they will encounter a high level of development in the souls and minds of human beings. That is precisely why I want you, too, to develop during this time of My revelation, so that no one can deceive you. Have absolute trust in My

Word, knowing that it contains more wisdom than the minds of scholars and knowledge that cannot be found in all the books on earth.

17. Sow love and peace tirelessly; in this way you will prepare your spiritual path, and when death suddenly approaches your body and the soul has already traveled a great part of its journey, it will gaze in bliss at how far the merits of its acts of love for its fellow human beings have elevated it.

18. People, recognize that as you delve deeper into My teachings, you leave old habits and customs behind, for you are entering a new, purer, more spiritual life. It is a new world rising from the depths of your hearts.

19. How many mysteries has My Word unraveled, and how many erroneous interpretations have I corrected. Likewise, you will have to go out into the world and explain My Law to your fellow human beings. I tell you: You will go forth, for no one is a prophet in his own land; I Myself had to leave Nazareth, where I lived, in order to find faith in places where I was regarded as a stranger, where people would not say of Me: "That man who calls himself the 'Son of God' is the son of Mary and Joseph, the carpenter."

20. I tell you this because among you who have received My spiritual gifts, there are also those whom even their own parents, children, or siblings have doubted. Among you are those who, because of their testimony to My teaching, have been called sorcerers and witch doctors, just as I was. Do not forget these words, for some will have to remain in their immediate homeland; others will have to leave it—and their nation as well—to carry my word to other peoples.

21. This nation, made fertile by suffering, received my seed, and it sprouted; yet do not think that you alone possess this light. When you bring my teaching to other peoples, you will see how quickly it will sprout and spread. In those lands, you will be prophets and messengers, and thus you will find faith.

22. My light spreads from one end of the earth to the other and illuminates the entire universe. The light of the Divine Spirit is the language that speaks to all beings. You, as human beings, receive My Word through the human faculty of reason. To those whom you call angels, I let My voice reach them in the form of divine inspiration; and in every world or spiritual abode, I make Myself heard and understood according to the level of development of its inhabitants.

23. I wish to speak to you as I speak to the angels—not because you possess their purity, but because I want you to rejoice in this grace and increasingly become like those beings in their majesty. Communication

from spirit to spirit will bring all beings and all worlds closer together. But you must be prepared to understand one another, and for this I give you a single language, a single light, a single form of communication: that of true love.

24. The age of spiritual communication is beginning for you. The path you must travel is long, and much time will still pass before you see this gift reach its zenith; but from the very first steps and with each subsequent one, you will find encouragement to continue on the path.

25. Was My message, conveyed through the human medium, not most welcome to you? Were you not delighted by the presence of the Spiritual World through your intellectual faculties? For these were the pioneering steps toward the spiritual dialogue that you will subsequently attain. And in those moments when you seek My voice in the silence of your prayer—is not the peace you feel, and that rising inspiration you receive, a source of comfort?

26. You know of the times of peace that are to come because you have received My inspiration and My revelations; but there are some who, without having heard Me at this time, dream of and long for universal harmony, yet they do not know whether it will come to you; it is their intuition that speaks within them.

27. Even scientists have a premonition of the exchange of thoughts through spiritual gifts, and this is because, in their constant research and exploration of the innermost depths of the human being, they have discovered the existence of that being which, though belonging to another world, lives within man: the soul.

28. Today I say to all of you: Walk thoughtfully and cautiously along this path, so that you do not stray from it. Watch and pray on your journey through life, so that you may reach your destination and your bliss may be very great when the Father speaks and the entire spiritual universe hears and understands Him, and you understand one another in the same way.

29. I want you to feel your Father's love in your hearts; this love radiates down upon you from My Spirit. But since you have not yet attained true spiritual union, I speak to you through these creatures, in a plain and simple language that is understood by all. It is My will to reveal My Word to you with the utmost simplicity, so that you may easily discern its essence and not lose yourselves in a confused torrent of words that is mostly useless.

30. Clarify your minds and purify your lips, so that whenever you are to explain My teaching, the crystal-clear stream of My Word may flow from your lips, without your words being mingled with bombastic expressions

that rob them of their simplicity and power. If you were to explain My spiritual teaching using scientific or philosophical terms, you would not impress the world, nor would your fellow human beings understand you, nor would you convey a true understanding of what My teaching is. When I spoke to the world as Jesus, I did not use the language of scholars, philosophers, or scientists to speak to you about the Kingdom of Heaven. I used the simplest expressions of your language, for they are precisely what best convey the supernatural. I made use of parables and referred to objects that were familiar to you, so that through them you might come to understand the meaning of spiritual life.

31. Truly, I tell you, Jesus had nothing to learn from people, for then I would not have been the Divine Master, but rather a disciple of men. If anyone has said that Christ was taught by theologians, theosophists, or sages, he is not speaking the truth. For before Christ and during the time He lived on earth, there was no teaching that would have instructed Him to come into the world, to live, and to die as He did. Yet I also tell you that the teachings of Heaven cannot be learned from the world, and that what Jesus taught was the truth that is valid in the eternal Kingdom of the Spirit.

32. Just as people are bent on making the simple complicated, so too do they seek to discover in the divine the composition and substances that are characteristic of material nature. Their astonishment will be great when they one day realize that the spiritual or divine—without substance and without form—is the Whole, the Beginning and the End, the Truth, the Eternal.

33. People have always been too preoccupied with the glories of the earth to reflect on the significance of prayer and spiritual contemplation of what lies beyond this life, which would have enabled them to discover their own inner essence. Whoever prays speaks with the Father, and when he asks, he receives an immediate answer. People's ignorance of the spiritual realm is a consequence of their lack of prayer.

34. O people, since you were unable to resolve the confusion of tongues at Babel on this earth—since the races did not know how to unite or love one another—I will unite My family in the Spiritual Homeland. The stubborn and obstinate sinners will come before Me in the Spiritual Realm, and when they receive their judgment, their enlightenment and repentance will be as great as their sin on earth was.

35. Pray for those who depart from you and set out for the hereafter, for not all succeed in finding the way; not all are capable of spiritual elevation; nor do all attain peace in a short time.

36. Some live in the spiritual realm under the compulsion of material life*; some suffer from intense feelings of remorse; others are numb, buried beneath the earth along with their bodies, and still others cannot part from their loved ones—those who remained behind in the world—because lamentation, selfishness, and human ignorance hold them back, bind them to the material world, and deprive them of peace, light, and progress.

**This means that these souls of the deceased, still bound to the earth, live under the delusion that they continue to belong in the material world as human beings.*

37. Allow those souls who still remain in this world—even though it no longer belongs to them—to move on; let them relinquish the possessions they owned and loved in this life so that they may elevate their souls to infinity, where their true inheritance awaits.

38. Harbor no resentment, and do not dwell on the wrongdoings of those who have passed away. Do not wish for them to kneel before you and constantly beg for your forgiveness.

39. How blind is humanity!

40. Know yourselves and know Me, so that you may learn to walk the path of love and perform works worthy of Me. Behold, I want you to know much about Me, so that you may become like your Father.

41. All of you must come to Me—some sooner, others later—but all will arrive. It could not be otherwise, for you are all sparks of My Divine Light; you are part of Myself. Learn from Me to love and to forgive, and thus fulfill the commandment that tells you: “Love one another.”

42. You want Me to forgive you at all times, yet you delay in forgiving your fellow human beings—or refuse to do so altogether! Why do you wish to perish in the abyss, even though you possess such great capacities within your spirit? My Word comes at this time to enlighten your minds. You have sought the truth in books and have found only entertainment for the mind, but no benefit for the soul, no nourishment or encouragement to sustain you in your weakness or exhaustion.

43. I do not present My Word to you in a scientific or linguistically refined form so that you may understand it. Yet, in its very simplicity, it holds great treasures of wisdom and light for humanity.

44. Since you have sought Me so earnestly, and your hearts have awaited Me, I am now here, fulfilling My promise to return to you and answering your ardent desire to hear Me.

45. My Divine Spirit follows you everywhere along the paths of the world, as if it were the shadow of your body. I allowed you to experience both joy and sorrow; I wanted you to experience struggle and peace, so that you might test and come to know everything. But there was something you sought in vain in this world, without being able to find it, because this something can only be found in Me: My wisdom. That is why, when your soul heard Me, it felt that it had finally found what it was seeking: the truth.

46. Yes, My people, I am your beginning and your end; I am the Alpha and the Omega, even though I have not yet communicated or revealed to you all the teachings that I still hold in reserve for your spirit—teachings that you will only experience when you are already very far from this world. I will reveal many new lessons to you in these present times, yet I will give you what you are capable of receiving without making yourselves seem great or acting with haughty superiority toward others. You know, after all, that whoever is proud of their works destroys them through that very pride. That is why I have taught you to work in silence, so that your works may bear the fruit of love.

47. Reject flattery, for it is a weapon that will destroy your noble feelings. It is a sword that can kill the faith I have kindled in your hearts.

48. How can you allow people to destroy the altar that you possess in the innermost part of your being?

49. I know that great works have been accomplished within this people, yet it is enough that I know it, even if your names are unknown to the world.

50. I alone know the true merit or the true value of your works, for not even you yourselves can judge them. Sometimes a small work will seem very great to you, and in other cases you will not even realize that your merit has reached Me.

51. Grow strong in humility and in human dignity, and you will not perish. I have given you the weapons for this. Fight, and you will not lose a single battle. The laurel that will adorn your brow will be a kiss of love from your Father.

52. Do not fall back into lethargy after you have freed yourselves from it. Do not be like the unfaithful virgins who did not know how to await the Bridegroom with burning lamps. For if your previous awakening was bitter, the next one will be incomparable to it.

53. Guard your inheritance, and there will be no one to snatch it from you, for man has no power to steal the gifts of the Spirit.

54. People, the moments of My presence among you, in which I give you My instruction through this Word, are brief. Yet before I depart, I wish to leave you My teaching as a treasure, as a legacy of truth and love, so that whenever you feel very small before humanity because of your material poverty and destitution, the realization that you possess a legacy of infinite spiritual value may encourage you to lift your face without fear and open your lips freely to pass on My Word. This is the only greatness you are to possess according to My will: that of the soul.

55. If only you understood that many human beings whom you see as wretched—some blind, others leprous, still others wasting away from hunger—often possess more light and maturity in their souls than some who boast of health, power, and learning! Therefore, do not strive for gold, honors, or mansions. Strive instead for peace, health, and virtue.

56. It is decreed in My high counsel that you are to be leaders and advisors to humanity. Work on yourselves so that you may become worthy to bring the seed of the Father into the hearts of people. The mighty “trees” will multiply; from them I will cut branches that my workers will carry to the provinces where my children have long yearned to hear my Word. My teachings are detailed because the multitudes of people ask Me to speak to them, to give them explanations, to help them forget the suffering and misery of the world; and so I remain among them for a long time, without their feeling the passage of time or growing weary. Only in this way will you finally make My teachings your own and understand and fathom their meaning.

57. How wonderful it will be when these multitudes, here in their simplicity and humility, set out to carry the Good News of this age—a time so deeply imbued with spirit and morality! You shall remind the fathers who have made themselves judges of their children that they must forgive and love them; mothers who have disowned their children and denied them their embrace should be urged to open their arms and press their children to their hearts, so that they, too, may love; and you should admonish the children not to rebel against their parents, whom they should hold in high esteem, for parents take my place on earth. How could the soul evolve upward without righteousness?

58. Tomorrow you will have to teach and reinforce your words through deeds. But even now, imbue your lives with a higher morality, restore your homes, and reunite your families. The father shall set out in search of his child who fled from home, and the children shall turn back to the one who abandoned them. The wife shall return to the arms of her life partner, and

the husband who had neglected his duties shall seek out his companion, and together they shall build a new and better life.

59. Today, O fathers and mothers, you understand better than ever your responsibility toward My justice! For those beings whom you call children of your own blood are souls for whom you are accountable to Me.

60. I want the communion of your hearts to be the garden where these roses and lilies bloom. Bring people here to hear My Word; bring them to the feast that I Myself will serve them. Truly, I tell you, they will depart strengthened after eating the bread of true life and drinking the wine of My grace.

61. Whoever eats this bread will never be hungry again.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 107

1. Keep my fatherly word in your hearts, so that it may be like a bright beacon in the innermost part of your being. From there, let it guide your thoughts, words, and deeds, and this light will live on in your soul even after your physical body dies. This is the time when people are awakening to the beauties of the soul, when they take an interest in the eternal and ask themselves, “What will life be like after death?” Who has not asked himself—no matter how skeptical he may be—whether there is not something within him that survives the physical body? Truly, I tell you, there is no one who does not sense that mystery and who has not, for even a moment, pondered the unfathomable. Some ask questions about the mystery of spiritual life, which seems distant yet is in reality right before your eyes; others are confused by it, and still others deny it. Some speak because they believe they know everything; others remain silent and wait to see; yet how few there are who truly know anything about the hereafter.

2. Like the child Jesus, who asked the teachers of the law questions they could not answer, my Divine Spirit appears invisibly at this time among the theologians, the philosophers—those who delve into the unknown. Yet when I ask them about spiritual life, they either fall silent or give the wrong answers. Those who know something of what my hidden wisdom holds are the humble—those who lead a spiritual life. Nevertheless, My light falls ceaselessly like dew upon every faculty of the mind, as a message that reveals My truth to it. If I were to ask those who claim to possess My law and My teaching which of My prophecies have come true and which have not, they would not give Me a satisfactory answer either.

3. This is the time when incarnate and disincarnate souls seek one another and draw closer. The chasm that yawns between them is beginning to narrow. And when the souls of *all* realms of life are able to draw closer to one another in true love, this will signify the glorification of the Father in every being.

Even today, the ignorance of people still causes Me pain. Oh, if only, instead of weeping over the passing of your loved ones, you would hear their voices deep within your hearts ! Instead of grief, which is darkness, there would be light! *That is why* I once said to you: “Let the dead bury their dead.” I ask *you*: “Do *you* have the dead?”—What is dead no longer exists. Yet if the souls you entrust to Me exist, it is because they are alive.

How many of you would like to have back those among you whom you saw depart, without realizing that their longing is for *you* to be with *them* in *the hereafter*! What you call “death” seemingly separates those who pass on from those who remain here. But an eternal bond unites them: that of spiritual brotherhood.

4. In eternity, the spiritual family—consisting of the Father and His children—will be reunited. Since on this earth the seed of Babel still bears its fruits of discord among the children of God, I will unite My family in *the hereafter*. No one will be missing, and in many cases, the *greatest* sinners will be *the first* to arrive (in My Kingdom), because their repentance and renewal will purify them and bring them to Me sooner. Yet you must know that among you there are many souls living in a state of confusion, while others are currently fulfilling painful duties of atonement. Among them are also those whom you call your loved ones. How might you help them see the light and free themselves from their chains? How might you assist them in their ascent? By praying for them, so that this prayer may be the spiritual voice that awakens them, enlightens them, and leads them to Me. Remember them with love, and your prayers will be like a balm for their suffering. Let them see that you live by My Law, so that your example and your influence may help them. But do not think only of those from whom you have received some favor; think also of those who are invisibly around you and whom you did not know on earth. Acts of gratitude are beautiful; but it is more meritorious in My eyes when you give without having first received anything. Yet if you are able to remember the one who has hurt you without resentment and to forgive him, then you have taken your Master as your model, and your forgiveness—which is an expression of love—will be a source of healing for the one to whom you grant it.

5. The Father penetrates to the very depths of your heart and says to you: Know yourselves, and you will know your fellow human beings. Judge yourselves before you judge your neighbor. Take Me as your model and follow in My footsteps.

6. You constantly ask Me for forgiveness for your transgressions without having forgiven those who have hurt *you*.

7. For a long time now, you have sought the light of truth on the paths and in the books (of the world), without finding true nourishment for the soul, but only refreshment for the mind. Today you have *My* truth, which speaks to you from *true* life.

8. You came into the simplicity of these places of gathering, and when you heard this plain word within them—for its expressions are neither

elaborate nor scholarly—you felt a stirring in your soul, and it recognized that it was witnessing a divine revelation. I saw your longing for light and granted you a glimpse of what you so deeply desired. I let you walk all paths so that you might finally find the truth on this one.

9. *Behind* the simplicity and unassuming nature with which I speak to you lies the knowledge of all things. Delve into the essence of the Word, and you will discover that its very core is the Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end of all creation.

10. I will give you many teachings only when you are in My Kingdom. You are not yet to know them, just as you are not to know the great reward you are earning for the eternal happiness of the spirit. There must be absolute selflessness within you so that your merits may be genuine. You must not publicize the good deeds you do, for you would then rob them of the merit they might have. I alone know the great or small value of your deeds; it is I who must judge them. Why do you want people to praise you for their own sake? Vanity corrupts people and defiles the soul.

11. When you come to Me one day, I will give you a crown that is *not* made of thorns like the one you pressed upon Jesus' temples.

In the material universe, each person has a place that the Father has prepared for them, which they must safeguard and defend in order to earn another through their love for their Lord.

12. I have prepared you, for the moment of My departure is already drawing near. But first, I wish to leave you My teachings as a treasure. Do not strive for gold, nor desire magnificent dwellings. Some who are covered with leprosy or who walk the earth in misery carry a *treasure* within their souls.

13. Now I tell you: Prepare yourselves, for this year the “trees” will multiply in the provinces where they have so eagerly awaited My Word.

14. The incarnated souls have not known how to unite because of racial differences; therefore, I will take many from the earth, and in the hereafter I will form *a* family from them, and if their corruption was great, then their spiritual clarity and repentance will be great thereafter.

15. Pray for the confused souls, for those bound to the earth, for those within the earth who are not yet able to detach themselves from their bodies, for those who suffer and weep because of the senseless mourning that is maintained on earth on their behalf. And forgive those as well, and do not judge them any longer—those who have sown evil in your hearts. If your eyes could see them, kneeling and pleading for your forgiveness, you would not be so unjust toward them. Help them soar into infinity; lift

them up through your loving remembrance; understand that they no longer belong to this world.

16. I tell you once again: Whoever tastes the water of My Word will never thirst again.

17. Disciples, I want the virtues of your heart to be the garments that cover the nakedness of your soul. Thus speaks to you the Spirit of Comfort, who was promised in the Second Age.

18. The Father already knew of the pain and trials that would afflict humanity, and the degree of depravity that people would reach. For you, the coming of the Comforter signifies the opening of the Sixth Seal—that is, the beginning of a new stage in the development of humanity. From this moment on, divine judgment is in effect for all people; every life, every deed, every step will be strictly judged. It is the end of an age, not the end of life.

19. It is the conclusion of the times of sin, and it is necessary that the entire content of this Sixth Seal of the Book of God be poured out upon souls and rouse them from their lethargy, so that humanity may rally and experience the harmony of its soul with all of creation, and that they may prepare themselves for the time when, through the Lamb, the Seventh Seal will be opened, which will bring the final dregs of the cup of suffering, but also the triumph of truth, love, and divine justice.

20. When the Seventh Seal is sealed along with the other six, that book—which has been God’s judgment on the works of mankind, from the first to the last—will also remain sealed. Then the Lord will open a new, blank book to record in it the resurrection of the dead, the liberation of the oppressed, the renewal of sinners, and the victory of good over evil.

21. As you study the revelation of the seven seals given to John, you will encounter nothing but sin, desecration, and corruption among the nations of the world. There you will find the history of your wars, all the misery and tribulations that people have suffered because of their unfaithfulness and weakness, and also the judgment that has followed each of your deeds.

22. Christ had (only) reached the midpoint of His earthly journey, yet through His sacrifice and His perfect example, He saved you from death. His blood was the verdict of *love*, through which He brought salvation to the lost and bestowed upon them divine forgiveness as if with a life-giving kiss. The cross was the key with which He opened the gates of eternity to souls *after* the great battle.

23. This is “the Lamb” whom the Prophet saw opening the scroll and breaking the seals—the only One in heaven and on earth worthy to open

this book; for only *His* love could overcome your hatred, *His* meekness could destroy your hostilities, and *His* light could dispel your darkness. Who could escape *this* judgment? Who could escape this book and cease to exist? No one will be able to hide from Me, O people! Recognize that in these times, when this judgment is palpable even in the air you breathe, you are not lacking divine comfort. The mantle of God's love is made visible in your lives, and His voice seeks to be heard by every heart.

24. It is the Spirit of Truth who descends to unravel mysteries and reveal to you the knowledge necessary to rejoice in *true* life. He is the divine consolation that pours out upon your sufferings to bear witness to you that the Divine Judgment is neither punishment nor vengeance, but a judgment of love, meant to lead you to light, peace, and bliss.

25. I find not a single uninhabited heart in which I can dwell; all have succumbed to the world. Yet how worthy is he in My eyes who—overcoming his pain—is able to bless My will.

26. What would become of you if, in the midst of your tribulations, you did not have the comfort of your faith? Recognize how this faith allows you to feel My presence very close to you, and how, now that you are near Me, you are filled with strength and hope. Continue to place this trust in Me, so that I may grant you all the comfort I have in store for you.

27. How soothing it is for Me when I feel that I am met with faith and that My will is respected. How satisfying it is for My Spirit when I see that you trust your Father, that you know how to wait, that you are incapable of turning away from Me, even though the weight of trials sometimes overwhelms you. To this I say to you: These have proven themselves worthy of My blessings because they have earned merit through their trials.

28. Steel your spirit in the great battles of life, just as the people of Israel were steeled in the desert. Do you know how vast the desert is, which seems to have no end, with a merciless sun and scorching sand? Do you know what loneliness and silence are, and the necessity of keeping watch at night because enemies lie in wait? Truly, I tell you, it was there in the desert that the people of Israel grasped the greatness of believing in God, and where they learned to love Him. What could that people expect from the desert? And yet they had everything: bread, water, a home to rest in, an oasis, and a sanctuary to lift their souls in gratitude to their Father and Creator.

29. When Israel entered the Promised Land, it was a strengthened, purified, and enthusiastic people. How lovely that land appeared to them,

opening its bosom to receive the Son who had sought it with such faith and perseverance and had finally found it.

30. You, too, are a people, and the life you are living is a reflection of the desert. *That is why* I tell you that you should take the faith of that people as your model, so that you may experience My miracles along your path. These miracles will be, on your journey through life, the water that gushes from the rocks, or the manna carried by the winds.

31. For that people, the Ark of the Covenant was the shining torch that illuminated their path. *You*, however, must not forget that within your *hearts* lies the sanctuary where you can pray to be clothed in My strength and to hear the loving voice of your Father. I am your Healer; seek Me at every opportunity that arises in your life, and you will hear My voice and see My presence, My love, and My comfort revealed.

32. Take comfort in the thought that My mercy will compensate you for all your sufferings in life when you come into the bosom of Spiritual Life. This New Land that I have promised to your spirit—can you even imagine what its blessings will be like, its fruits, its wonders, and its perfections?

33. If for Israel, its arrival in the Promised Land was a dream after wandering through the desert, how glorious it will be for your spirit to enter the Kingdom of Light after a long pilgrimage. Understand, therefore, that even the smallest of your sufferings is a thorn or a boulder in the desert you are crossing, so that you may show patience in trials and understanding of your destiny.

34. All of you have already reached a crossroads in your lives where you have asked yourselves, “Where am I going?” Sometimes you have stood at a crossroads when you experienced a disappointment; other times it was when you achieved something you had eagerly sought, and once you had attained it, you realized that this could not be the purpose of your life, that there must be something greater, nobler, and more beautiful that constitutes the goal of the spirit.

35. This crisis in life is hard, the hour is bitter, and the struggle that then rages within you is terrible. Yet I tell you: Blessed are those who remain steadfast in their faith during this trial, for they will emerge unscathed and say, “I have seen the light; I know the way; the voice of the Lord calls me.”

36. Truly, I tell you, you are like mountain streams that sometimes stray from their riverbeds but ultimately flow into the sea, which is their destination.

37. Ponder My word, disciples, and you will discover that it clarifies *the* mysteries you could not comprehend. I give you the interpretation of these mysteries so that you may not fall into error or delusion.

I once promised to send you the Spirit of Truth to explain to you everything that was a mystery to you: I am that Spirit. From whom can the truth come except from Me? The time of light has come; you are beginning to understand everything, and as your communion with My Spirit becomes more perfect, the knowledge you acquire will grow, and so will the light you receive.

38. Your spirit lived oppressed by the flesh; yet the hour of its liberation has come, and as its flight reaches greater heights, you will discover greater wonders. Your heart was a slave to the world, but once it had freed itself from those chains, it recognized *what* it should love and also understood which passions it should renounce.

39. You rejoice at the thought of the step you have taken, but you hide this joy in your hearts for fear that the world will rob you of it with its criticisms and judgments. You are still fearful, but I tell you, the time will come when nothing and no one will frighten you, when you will feel a deep satisfaction in calling yourselves “disciples of the Holy Spirit,” instead of being ashamed, as has already happened to you, as if you had been caught or surprised in the act of sin.

40. You are the brothers and sisters of those Christians who hid in the catacombs of Rome; yet do not forget that when those multitudes emerged from the darkness into the light, they did so to bring light to the unbelieving world, astonishing people with their faith. They were the rain upon the divine seed that the Master had sown. Later, the pagan and sinful peoples, converted by those testimonies, would cling to the cross of My love like shipwrecked souls searching for a saving beacon.

41. O multitudes of people who have heard Me—when will *you* emerge from your seclusion and your darkness? Are you perhaps deliberately delaying your preparation out of fear of the (then impending) confrontation? Truly, I tell you, only *those* who have not prepared themselves spiritually are afraid; for whoever knows My Word and loves his Lord and his neighbor *has* nothing to fear, and instead of shunning people, he *seeks* to meet with them so that they may share in what he has received. After studying and delving into My teaching, he puts it into practice.

42. People of Israel, you dwell in this valley of the earth in a time of atonement. I show you the narrow path that My Law marks out, so that you may be purified upon it and become part of the people I have instructed.

43. I have given you My Word in this time so that you may know My commands and have a further manifestation of your Father’s love. Do not

doubt Me and fear nothing from Me; I do not wish to rule over you by force. If you wish to follow Me, you must know the essence of My teaching, which is the same as that which I brought to you in the Second Era . Then you will understand all *that* this call, *which* is being extended to you, means for your soul. If *you* do not accept it, *other* souls will come who will gladly receive Me, and *to them* I will bestow the grace that *you* reject.

44. I have always told you: “Many are called, but few are chosen.” Yet it is not I who distinguish or grant privileges—it is you yourselves who earn the right to bear this name.

45. Those who follow Me are called to be the ones who spread My teaching, which is meant to bring comfort and salvation to humanity. Blessed are those who, when they first heard this voice, felt the emptiness in their hearts filled, and who restored their frail physical bodies, which were on the verge of collapse, because they received the strength and vitality that I have given you. I call upon you to take up your cross, and I repeat these words to you: “I am the Way, the Truth, and the Life.”

46. How long have you wandered on earth, and how many tears have you shed without reaching your goal! I have let you wander and taste various fruits so that you might finally recognize Me. I have been with you on all your paths. The voice you have heard, urging you to pray, is My voice. The caring love that has guided your steps is Mine. Yet I want you to reflect and remember your destiny, so that you may follow in the footsteps I left on earth.

47. To you, whom I have gathered in humble houses of prayer, I have not spoken as a judge, although I tell you in truth that I *will* yet judge you. Yet I love you and want you to always seek Me as a Father, so that when My revelation in this form is complete, you will remember that My Word never wounded your hearts, and that I moved you only inwardly by appealing to your sensitivity and shaping your hearts with the finest chisel, which is My Word; and that My teaching lifted you out of your dreary, mundane existence, for you have found the true path to salvation.

48. Put My teaching into practice, and you will not stumble; pain will not spare you, yet it will not drive you to despair. You will have strength in the days of trial and will find inner peace, even as you go through a painful life crisis, and ultimately your physical body will sink into the earth with resignation and willingness. Your soul will rise and meet Me in the “Court of Judgment,” where I must judge it. Yet you will not stand before a terrible Judge, but before an understanding and loving Father who will

praise your good deeds and make clear to you what is unworthy of standing before Him—and why you still have to purify yourselves.

49. You will not be able to claim that you failed to follow the Law simply because you lacked the light; for I have poured it out in abundance upon every spirit. I do not demand that you imitate My works of the Second Era, but I do ask that you take them as your model. Future generations will advance in the fulfillment of My Law of Love, and thus humanity will progress from generation to generation on its path to perfection. *You* are currently laying the foundations for perfect union with Me, and your *children* will continue your works.

50. If you should be judged because of My teaching, do not lose heart because of this verdict, nor be ashamed to be My disciples. Remember those who followed Me in the Second Era, and take courage from their example.

51. My work will sustain you through your trials. Forgive every insult, and whenever you are judged and covered with shame, *I* will provide evidence of your innocence and righteousness. View these trials as the opportunity I give you to make yourselves recognizable to others as My disciples.

52. Seek eternal life, and you will find peace in it; allow your fellow human beings to judge you unjustly. The times of persecution that I have foretold to you *will* come, and by that time you must already be strong and trust in *Me*. And when bread is scarce and you are denied work, do not be afraid; you will not starve. Pray and work for the salvation of your fellow human beings. Then you will experience that the spiritual ideal nourishes you, and you will understand those words in which I told you: “Man does not live by bread alone, but by every word that comes from God.”

My peace be with you!

Instruction 108

1. Blessed are you who come from the tribes of Israel—my voice has called you. I am now spiritually uniting my people, who were scattered, and in this way fulfilling my promise to mark them with my light and give them their inheritance. I have sought them out, for the time will come when this teaching will be entrusted to them, and every disciple must set out to seek out their fellow human beings and make my message known to them. But only when brotherhood, unity, and peace reign in the hearts of my people will they fully feel my presence in their spirit.

2. Study My Word, and its essence will make you realize that you are already very close to spiritual liberation.

3. At the voice of the Master, your spirit was filled with courage, and you rose up and overcame all the obstacles that stood in your way and made your life's journey difficult. My voice encourages you to remain steadfast in the struggle, so that you may soon cease to be slaves of the world and become My disciples and servants. Watch and pray, lest you fall back into captivity. Recognize that I have come to free you through the light of My revelations, which promise you a new life. It has always been My will that My people be great and strong—not to humiliate their fellow human beings, but so that they may be a bulwark and a guide for the nations in spiritual matters and in all other areas.

4. Has this people been faithful to My instructions? No, it has not been strong, and for this reason its enemies have always enslaved it or stripped it of its inheritance.

5. Beloved people, My Word stirs you at this time because you recognize that only I can speak to you in this way, that only I can offer you salvation and let you hear My voice of forgiveness. Thus, I restore to your spirit the inheritance that had been withheld.

6. When I tell you that this time is your spiritual liberation, it is because the gods that humanity has created for itself are falling one by one. Dogmas, sciences, theories, and the pursuit of power—all of this is now being punished by My justice. I propose a new life to humanity and reveal to it a new science, the divine science; for truly, I say to you, that which people trumpet—and which fills some with vanity and others with wonder—is still far from transcending the earthly and human. I, on the other hand, will give you a light that will illuminate your soul, and then you will rightly marvel at what you come to know. This will happen when your heart and your mind learn to listen to the voice of conscience and are

ready to submit to its promptings. Therefore, people will not be able to say (later) that I opposed the course of scientific progress, for I have allowed them to tend the tree of science until they see it bear fruit and come to know its taste. Yet everything human has its limits, and the human mind, too, has a “this far and no further.” Nevertheless—when human science sets *spiritual* goals for itself and has purified itself of every selfish purpose, I will place it in the service of humanity as a means of spiritual progress. Then nature will open its treasury, reveal its secrets, and unveil forces and realms unknown to humankind, and then, as your science is transformed into a noble and good cause, it will know no bounds.

7. This light is still a closed book that people have not yet seen, which is why I tell you that the progress of science in the future will be greater than what you have achieved today. Yet it will not come about through the intellect, but through the Spirit.

8. I have told you that I found you as slaves to materialism; yet I have come to free you from these chains.

9. Before I revealed Myself, Elijah came to you, whom you have called the “Prophet of Fire.” With the radiance of his presence, he will break your chains and prepare you for a better life. Elijah, the prophet, messenger, forerunner, and spiritual shepherd, will once again expose the falsehood of the idols and false gods that people have created. Before the invisible altar, he will invoke My power, and once again the ray of My justice will descend to destroy paganism and the wickedness of mankind.

Elias is like a radiant star in this age, having emerged from infinity and prepared the human intellect for the dialogue between the Deity and humankind. It was *his* voice that was first heard through this medium, for he is my forerunner.

10. As humanity has multiplied, so too has its sin. The world is not lacking in cities like Sodom and Gomorrah, whose wickedness echoes across the entire earth and poisons hearts. Not even a trace remained of those sinful cities; yet their inhabitants were no hypocrites, for they sinned in broad daylight. But the people of today, who hide in the darkness to indulge their passions and then feign righteousness and purity, will face a more severe judgment than Sodom.

11. It is the ominous legacy of all past generations, whose addictions, vices, and diseases are bearing fruit in this age. It is the tree of evil that has grown in the hearts of men—a tree that has been made fruitful by sin and whose fruits continue to lead women and men into temptation and bring new hearts to ruin day by day.

12. Under the shadow of this tree lie men and women without the strength to free themselves from its influence. There remain shattered virtues, tarnished human dignity, and many lives laid waste.

13. It is not only adults who are drawn to and pursue the pleasures of the world and the flesh; young people and even children as well—the poison that has accumulated over time has reached them all, and those who have managed to escape the pernicious influence of evil—what do they do for those who have gone astray? They judge them, condemn them, and are outraged by their actions. Few are those who pray for those who have strayed from the path, and even fewer are those who devote part of their lives to fighting evil.

14. Truly, I tell you, My Kingdom will not be established among men as long as the tree of evil still has life. This power *must* be destroyed; for this, it is necessary to possess the sword of love and justice, the only one that sin cannot resist. Understand that it is not judgments or punishments, but love, forgiveness, and mercy—the very essence of My teaching—that will be the light illuminating your paths and *the* instruction that brings salvation to humanity.

15. People, do you wish to be among those who work for the redemption of this humanity? Do you wish to contribute to the work of salvation? Then do not feel incapable of carrying out this mission when you compare your small number to that of humanity; for *you* will not accomplish everything.

16. Understand that each of you who abandons a wicked path thereby causes the power of evil to lose some of its strength; that your life, if it is righteous in its deeds, words, and thoughts, leaves behind a good seed along its path; that your counsel, if it comes from a devout heart, will have the power to work miracles; and that prayer, when born of a compassionate and loving heart, will be a message of light for the one for whom you pray.

17. The forces of evil have grown strong; people are striving to invent weapons with which they can vent their hatred, their thirst for vengeance, and their envy. Scientists devote their lives to studying the most effective means of destroying those they consider their enemies. But truly, I tell you, in this struggle *all* will perish, for My power will be only on the side of justice, love, reason, and truth.

18. When all who pray and all who suffer unite in spirit and, in the face of the chaos into which humanity is plunging, transform their pain into lessons and good deeds, I will entrust them with My invincible sword so

that they may cut off, branch by branch, the tree of evil that has brought so many fruits of death upon humanity.

19. The fruits of the reign of evil will not prevail; rather, light will reign everywhere and in every soul.

20. In this age, I reveal My divine Word through men, women, and children, thus fulfilling that promise which foretold the time when My Spirit would pour out upon every human being. You are still barely at the beginning of this age; yet afterward, you will witness the spiritual awakening of humanity throughout the entire earth.

21. Symbolically, there is a set table to which I invite you to sit down and eat the food of eternal life that I offer to your spirit. You can well understand the meaning of these words, for since the beginning I have spoken to you of true life, which is eternal life, even though you have not yet understood this teaching.

22. Since I knew that you would delve only superficially into My teachings, and since I foresaw the errors into which you would fall when interpreting My revelations, I announced My return to you by telling you that I would send you the Spirit of Truth to clarify many mysteries and explain to you what you had not understood. For at the heart of My prophetic word, I made it known to you that in this age I would not come amid thunder and lightning as I did on Mount Sinai, nor would I become human and embody My love and My words as I did in the Second Age, but that I would come to your *spirit* in the radiance of My wisdom, surprise your mind with the light of inspiration, and call at the doors of your hearts with a voice that your spirit understands. Those prophecies and promises are being fulfilled right now.

23. It is enough for you to prepare yourselves a little to see My light and feel the presence of My Spirit—the very One who announced to you that He would come to teach you and reveal the truth.

24. The time in which you live is one of judgment and trials; yet you are not forsaken. Knock on My door, and you will immediately hear My voice answering you. How strong you will be if you know how to seek Me spiritually; how high your spiritualization will be if you walk the path of love; and how beautiful your life will be if you comprehend its meaning!

25. Come onto My path with deliberate and steadfast steps. I do not demand that you immediately bear the fruits of perfection, for your renewal will suffice for Me, so that this may be the beginning of your spiritual ascent.

26. Disciples, eat and drink at My table the bread of knowledge and the wine of love. Truly, I tell you, whoever partakes of the bread and wine that I offer will carry *Me* within his soul.

27. On a path of light I sent forth your spirit to dwell on earth, and on a path of light it will return to Me. In the meantime, you must journey on like the traveler lost in the vast desert, or like the sailor lost in the boundless sea. Yet do not blame Me for your straying, for you would be unjust, since before I sent you to Earth, I provided you with a compass and caused a star to appear in the infinite, so that they might guide your steps. This compass and this star are your conscience. Therefore, when you depart from the harmony that you are meant to maintain with all that surrounds you, even the dust of the earth will seem hostile to you; yet it is not *nature* that turns against *you*, but rather you yourselves who violate the laws of harmony that govern the universe.

28. When the pagans of this age come to know this teaching, they will reject it, and the materialists will argue *against* it, but they will all witness with amazement how My truth prevails.

29. You have already recognized that in times past, alongside the proclamation of My teaching, I performed many works of the kind that humanity calls miracles. So in this age as well, I will not only proclaim My Word—which will later spread throughout the entire earth—but I will also perform new miracles. I will give proof of My power and astonish people with works that will lead them to submit to the truth.

30. I have much to reveal to you. Today I give you only the key so that you may open the gate of true wisdom. This key is this teaching.

31. Truly, I tell you, on the path of love you will obtain everything that is permissible from Me and will experience everything. Yet you lack the knowledge of what the love is that I speak of to you, and above all, you lack the ability to feel it deeply.

32. My Kingdom is reserved for the children of good will who, out of love for their Father and their neighbors, embrace their cross. This Kingdom of which I speak to you is not located in any specific place; it can exist both on the earth you inhabit and in all spiritual realms; for My Kingdom consists of peace, light, grace, strength, and harmony, and you can attain all of this—albeit in a limited form—even in this life. You will attain spiritual *abundance* only *beyond* this world that you currently inhabit.

33. Why do many people long to depart from this life into the next? The reason is that they believe everything around them is hostile to them. But truly, I tell you, instead of despairing, they should strive to come back into

harmony with the laws that I have, as it were, laid out as a path so that you may attain spiritual perfection through it.

34. Throughout all ages and among all peoples of the earth, apostles of goodness have appeared and have demonstrated the high level of their spirit through various missions. They have all been My messengers, for goodness springs from a single source—My Divine Spirit—and with My light I illuminate the entire universe.

35. Among these emissaries, some have been *spiritual* sowers; others have brought you the light of science; and still others, with their sense of what is good for humanity, have brought My message of love. Some you have called apostles, others you have called saints; some you have regarded as scholars, others as geniuses; yet there has not been a single one who has come to Earth without having received from Me the mission he must fulfill among humanity.

36. The earth has always been watered and made fertile by the beautiful examples of My messengers, and although the people of this age have mingled My teachings with the weeds that grow in the world, the seed of nobility, love, and brotherhood has not died; therefore, I tell you that it is only waiting for the sickle of My justice to purify this planet, so that it may once again illuminate the hearts.

37. How many people, suffering from the chaos that humanity is experiencing and longing for peace, do not know that within them there is a spirit that is only waiting for the opportunity to set out and sow the divine seed of peace. Therefore, I tell you that My servants must soon set out across the entire globe, united in a work of renewal and reconstruction. Now I ask you: Would you not like to be spiritually united with them?

38. Each one of you, too, is a servant and an emissary of Mine, to whom I have given instructions so that you may fulfill a spiritual mission on earth.

39. Be watchful, and you will witness the conversion of those who had denied Me, just as you will witness the return of those who had strayed from the true path. Scientists who have dedicated their lives to the search for elements and forces of destruction will, when they sense that their judgment is drawing near, return to the path of truth to devote their final days to the moral and material reconstruction of the world. Others, who in their arrogance have tried to take My place in people's souls, will step down from their thrones to emulate Me in humility. And even those who once incited the peoples and unleashed wars will recognize their crimes and, filled with fear, strive for peace among humanity.

40. Which of you will witness all this? You do not know, yet I announce it to you; I prophesy it to you, for soon new generations will come to Earth who will witness the fulfillment of this prophecy. *Your* task is to spread this teaching and bring the light of this Good News to the peoples. If you fulfill this, your fellow human beings will also call you “messengers of the Lord.”

41. My spiritual presence among you is like the shade of a welcoming and restful tree. Whoever comes to it in faith experiences a sense of life, strength, and well-being that causes them to exclaim, “It is the Master!” Yet even those who approached with doubt ask themselves inwardly as they leave the gathering place where they heard My Word: “Why do I feel so much peace in my soul?” This is because the tree has spread its branches to *all*, and My Spirit has descended upon *every* creature. Therefore, if anyone has not grasped the divine essence of My Word, I must say that some have a heart of stone.

42. I am among you as a Father, pouring into your hearts the comfort I promised you in the Second Era. I have come to stand by you in your tribulations and to hear your lamentations. Why, then, do you fear the trials? Do you not see how much I love you and how I seek you out in your place of exile? Just as I gave Myself completely as a human being to achieve your redemption, so today I will pour Myself out upon your souls in the Spirit to lift you up to the Kingdom of Grace.

43. Therefore, I tell you that you should seek Me in every way you need Me—whether as God, as Father, as Judge, as Master, as Brother, as Friend, or as Physician. What I desire is your peace and your salvation, beloved humanity.

44. Not a single one of your sighs will go unheard in heaven; every prayer finds its echo in Me; none of your sorrows or life crises go unnoticed by My fatherly love. I know everything, I hear everything, I see everything, and I am present in everything.

45. Because people believe that I have withdrawn from them because of their sins, they ultimately feel distant from Me. O human ignorance, which has brought so much bitterness to their lips! Know that if I were to withdraw from any of My creatures, it would instantly cease to exist. Yet this *has* not happened, nor will it happen, for when I gave you the Spirit, I endowed you all with eternal life.

46. When you recognize the meaning of life, the cause of pain, and the ultimate purpose of your existence, you will no longer feel Me far away; you will perceive My presence, which makes itself felt in your heart and in your spirit, and you will hear My voice, which will lovingly repeat the

words of My teaching to you and teach you to walk securely on the path of your true life.

47. My Divine Ray descends at this time to enlighten your soul so that it may understand My instruction. It is the light that will help you distinguish truth from deception.

48. I see among you those who have firmly believed in My Word, as well as others whose faith is weak and who are therefore indecisive; yet despite this, they have a deep longing for these houses of prayer, to regain spiritual strength and peace through My Word. I want you to recognize Me in the essence of this teaching, to feel My presence and the nearness of My Kingdom.

49. Why did you think I was far away, when I promised you that I would return to speak with you? You are not alone in your sufferings, for I go before you, even though you often lack faith and trust in Me, thereby delaying your arrival at the heavenly home that awaits you.

50. Do not misunderstand your duties by thinking that your cross is not heavy when you bear it with resignation and love. I want to see you smile and live in peace; I want to see the most healing joys in your homes.

51. You cannot claim that My Word is unclear or that it contains imperfections, for no ambiguity can emanate from Me. If you find any error in it, attribute it to poor transmission by the messenger or to your own lack of understanding, but never to My teaching.

Woe to the messenger who corrupts My Word! Woe to the one who conveys My teaching poorly and debases it, for he will suffer the ceaseless reproach of his conscience and lose the peace of his soul!

52. Do not fear being scrutinized or put to the test by your fellow human beings in your life. Fear sinning, for even if you were to do so in the innermost recesses of your heart, you could hide nothing from Me.

53. This is the age of spiritualization, in which you are to lay the foundations of the true temple that will be entered by those who will form a new humanity. Soon you will no longer need leaders on earth, for then your spirit will turn to Me to draw strength and guide you solely through My inspiration.

54. What joy you will experience when you fulfill My commands and then see the number of those who follow Me multiply. But be aware that you must truly prepare yourselves so that you may be heard by your fellow human beings and find faith.

55. My Word is once again making itself felt in people's consciences, for they are not walking in the paths of truth.

56. Do you recognize the disrupted balance of the forces of nature and the chaos they have suffered? Are you aware of why you are being afflicted by their unleashed forces? The reason is that you have broken the harmony that exists between spiritual and material life, thereby bringing about the chaos into which you will sink. But as soon as humanity obeys the laws that govern life, all will once again be peace, abundance, and bliss.

57. You still have a long way to go to reach this goal, and you must prove yourselves in the struggle to become worthy of fully possessing your inheritance. It depends on you whether you draw closer each day to those realms where the peace and grace of My Spirit dwell. The way is prepared; come to Me—I invite you to do so.

58. Do not rebel against the trials you encounter along your path. Recognize that the pain you present before Me has sown a beneficial seed in your soul. I have told you that I want you to be pure, yet you know only how to purify yourselves through pain. You have not wished to elevate yourselves through love and obedience to My laws. Therefore, every time I call you to give you a new mission, you must first purify yourselves in the source of pain.

59. If you wish to be worthy of My peace, let the Master guide you without resisting the trials to which My Will subjects you. There *are* beings who have bowed to the harshness of the trials and have ascended spiritually, and others who, because they did not accept My Will, have blasphemed against Me and have plunged into the darkness of despair. The former have shown humility and trust and are preparing themselves to hear the sound of My words within their souls. They submitted to My will and blessed My justice, while the others, in their pride, rejected Me and banished Me from their hearts.

60. Throughout the ages, I have sent prophets to serve as mediators between My Spirit and that of humankind. But people have not listened to their words with faith and respect, and whenever these messengers of Mine have admonished the peoples and urged them to prayer and repentance, the peoples have turned their backs on them and let them speak into the void, attaching no significance to their message. Therefore, I call upon you to become spiritual so that you may perceive the messages and signs that reach your spirit from the Kingdom of Light. Let those who know nothing of My coming remain indifferent to My revelations as long as My call does not reach them. But you, to whom I am so close—do not doubt!

61. I see that you love yourselves very much, but that you do not love your neighbors. I also see that you fear the judgment of men and not Mine, precisely because you have silenced the voice of conscience, which is your inner guide. In doing so, you have forgotten that I wish to strengthen and equip you so that you may become a strong, virtuous people devoted to My will. For only in this way can you save your fellow human beings and fulfill the mission I am currently entrusting to you.

62. Love Me and ask of Me as befits a child of Mine, yet place all your trust in Me so that your existence may be filled with confidence and peace.

63. Never doubt the fulfillment of My Word, and do not wait for its fulfillment to believe that it is true. What I have spoken through My spokespeople—men, women, and children—*will* come to pass. Have you not seen *all* the announcements and prophecies that I gave through Damiana Oviedo come to pass? Those lips prophesied times of purification and pain, and truly, I tell you, those words *have* come to pass. When the visionaries had transcended the limits of the material world to contemplate spiritual life in a state of ecstasy, they asked Me, upon returning to their physical bodies, to allow them to remain forever in that place where their spirits had experienced such great bliss during their ecstasy. Then I told them that the time had not yet come for them to dwell in those abodes, but that they should persevere on My path, which is the one that will lead all to the promised homeland.

64. When you consider the severe trials that are shaking the world today, you lack the courage to carry on living. Pray, and in Me you will find strength, the courage to face life, and patience to keep fighting until you reach the summit of the mountain.

65. Work in My work, and I will continue to entrust to you the healing balm for which you ask Me on behalf of the sick, so that you may pass it on to those in need. The fruit of life, which hearts without faith so desperately need—give it to them, since *you* have received it in abundance. Strew the path of your fellow human beings with acts of kindness, and through them you will increase your merits, so that you may ultimately live in that heavenly home of light that has awaited your spirit from all eternity.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 109

1. You come humbly to my gathering, just as those shepherds from Judea came to the Savior when He had just been born. They reverently bowed their knees in awe of the loveliness and beauty of the sight their enraptured eyes beheld.

2. That oppressed and humiliated people had been awaiting the Messiah for centuries, which is why, when He was born surrounded by poverty, He was recognized by the humble. The lords, the great, and the rich also awaited the Messiah, yet they imagined Him differently. That is why the star that appeared in the firmament, heralding the coming of the Savior, was seen only by those who were watching and praying, even though it shone for the whole world and before all souls.

3. No one knew for certain how the Messiah would come, what He would be like, or in what form He would appear. But this mystery was revealed, and the entire people—and with them, all of humanity—came to know that He came from the Father, that He was conceived by divine grace, and that His teaching was full of righteousness, love, mercy, and humility. Only the simple-hearted, the spiritually poor, and people of good will believed in that Master, who concealed all the majesty and power of God behind His gentleness and poverty. How much has been discussed about Christ since then, how many verbal disputes and arguments have there been, how many judgments and opinions have been expressed! The rich wanted nothing to do with selflessness and acts of love; the powerful recognized no other kingdom or power than that of this world; the scientists denied the existence of spiritual life, and the religious communities distorted many of the divine revelations.

4. Jesus' childhood passed quickly; I can tell you that the painful path began even *before* his birth and continued after his death on the cross, considering that my name and my teaching were ceaselessly persecuted and judged. Therefore, my path of suffering has been very long, as it was also for the spirit of Mary, my tender mother, when she was human.

5. Just as her heart often felt mortally wounded on earth, so too did she have to experience the pain in spirit of seeing her name and her purity defiled by blasphemies, doubts, condemnations, and the mockery of materialistic people.

6. The "Word made flesh" has always encountered many hearts whose doors were closed to reality, even though all my works were permeated by the brightest light of truth.

7. Today, my Word returns to you; yet it has not taken flesh in the womb of the Virgin Mary to become human as in the Second Era. Nevertheless, Mary, the very embodiment of motherhood, is always present in spirit.

8. In this age, I will meet the straw of the stable where Jesus was born, as well as the cross of Golgotha where He breathed His last, in the hearts of people. But in the end, after the darkness, light will dawn in all souls, and I will be glorified.

9. The present era will be marked by struggle; yet when all is accomplished, humanity will raise a song of jubilation to Me. For in the end, after so many conflicts, the enemies of peace will become people of good will.

10. Your present life has been one of constant hardship, and when you see others enjoying pleasures and the fulfillment of their desires, you therefore ask yourselves why your destiny is so hard and severe. The answer entered your hearts when you prayed and laid before Me your worries, hardships, and adversities. That was the moment when your intuition told you that you must accept your cup with patience, for every soul has incurred a debt toward Me that the human *heart* does not know.

11. Disciples, embrace the conviction that you have not come to earth at this time to reap glory and honors, nor to revel in the fruits of pleasure, but to fulfill a debt of reparation and to purify the soul through the trials of this life and the practice of My teachings. Nevertheless, I do not wish to tell you to reject all those wholesome pleasures that knock at your door, for you would then fall into fanaticism and make your life's journey very painful.

12. Ponder what I am telling you, for if you do not devote yourselves to the study of My Word, you could fall prey to fatalism. Yet behold, My teaching is the torch of faith and hope that illuminates the path of those who have fallen into the darkness of disappointment, confusion, and despair.

13. Look deep within yourselves; try to know yourselves through My teachings, and you will discover the wondrous life of the soul, which reveals to you that you are neither poor, nor small, nor disinherited, and which enables you to understand that you are the favored children in your Father's creation. I teach you this so that you may not remain like little children who know nothing and do not know themselves.

14. Although you have gained much knowledge about your body through science, you now know that your being is not limited to matter,

but that within it lives another being of a different nature, one you do not yet know—and that is your soul.

15. Very little have the churches revealed to people about the soul. But now they will awaken from their lethargy, and blessed will be those who overcome their reservations and fears and reveal to humanity the truth they have concealed. I will enlighten them with the light of my forgiveness, my grace, and my wisdom.

16. When humanity then realizes that the churches exist not only to help people on earth live morally, but that they have the task of guiding the soul to its eternal home, humanity will have taken a step forward on the path of its spiritual development.

17. Arise, people, so that I may always find you in spiritual vigilance, that you may not transgress My law, that you may be united in your homes, and that you may seek out those who have strayed from My path. Thus you will take Me as your Master and example. But never intend to take My place as Judge. It is up to you to forgive one another, and if you wish to take My place in any form, do so by teaching, loving, and forgiving. You have many examples from Me, so that you may use them as a guide for your deeds. My Spirit does not wish to put itself on display before you, yet you must understand that, as your Master, I must show you My examples of teaching so that you may take them as a model. If I were to conceal My works—how then could you comprehend them? Therefore, I say to you: Love one another as I love you.

18. You implore My forgiveness because you continually offend Me, and I forgive you. You, on the other hand, are not willing to forgive those who offend you. That is why I have granted you that My revelation will continue until 1950, so that you may understand My teaching through My instructions and give it its proper value.

19. My Law and My teaching, which have been proclaimed throughout the ages, are the only textbook in which everything is truth. Yet people search the books of the earth for something that will reveal the Eternal to them and make the truth known to them, but all they achieve is overloading their minds with theories without finding true light for their souls.

20. It took My caring love for this teaching to take root in your hearts—much painstaking patience and love that only I, your Lord, could muster. What you are meant to know in these times, I reveal to you in My teachings. Yet what I withhold will remain hidden, so that you may come to know it in these times. If I were to reveal everything to you today, many would be confused by it, and others, who believe they understand, would

be filled with vanity. That sense of superiority would corrupt them, and you must realize that My teaching is not intended to lead you astray from the path of truth.

21. Consider this life a battle; fight in it until victory. Come into My presence as good soldiers, and I will give you a reward that will fill your soul with light and grace. But those who are spiritually asleep and behave in their unfaithfulness like the foolish virgins of the parable will be surprised by death, which will find them with their lamps extinguished.

22. Every person, every creature, has an assigned place that they must not leave; yet neither should they take the place that does not belong to them.

23. What a responsibility rests upon those who have heard Me in this time, even if they have heard Me only once!

24. When you received My call, you hastened to gather and converse with Me spiritually. I wish to see your spirit full of hope and faith in accordance with its mission, brave and steadfast in trials. Do not grow weary of fighting; do not hesitate when you feel that the path is long. Do not forget that My Spirit accompanies you and that, therefore, you can be invincible in trials.

25. Your cup has contained both joys and peace, as well as pain and uncertainties. You have laughed and wept in your lives, and some have aged prematurely because they grew weak in the trial and felt their strength failing them.

26. Women, I see that your hearts are wounded. Your hardships have worn out your physical bodies, but there is still strength in your spirits to carry on courageously. Despite your suffering, you have trusted in Me and placed your hope in Me, because you know that I am always there to dry your tears and lighten your burden. Remember that I told you, "Not a leaf stirs from the tree without My will." Have you not considered that this cup of suffering you have drained is the crucible in which your soul is purified? Do you not know that you are living in an era of spiritual struggle, in which you must prove your strength? Be blessed, for you have been strong through many trials, and therefore your merits entitle you to My peace. I have not offered you eternal bliss on earth. The soul knows that when it comes to this valley of the earth, hardships and struggles await it, so that it may become steadfast and perfect itself. Yet in your arduous struggle through life, My Fatherly love has always been like a cloak that has protected you.

27. People, are you not satisfied in the knowledge that I am currently revealing Myself so clearly to humanity, and that I await My chosen ones

in all nations? I wish to be like a friend to all, like a brother and confidant of your soul.

28. Not all of you believe in Me. Yet this is no obstacle to My loving you and coming to you. Who could hold back the power of My Spirit, since I am all love for My children? And who could judge My work or fathom My secret counsels?

29. Today you are with Me, disciples; rest, for I watch over you. Do not continue to undermine your health with useless labors. How much have you had to suffer to restore to your soul the purity and virtues with which it was endowed?

30. Oh, if only you had remained pure as you were in childhood, at that age when the flesh is innocent and the soul begins a new path in life. How close you would be to Me, and how the angels would come to you to join in a song of praise with you! Yet as a person grows older, his soul strays further and further from the pure and radiant path and enters into a ceaseless struggle with the world, in which sometimes the soul triumphs and sometimes the flesh. You have all strayed from the path of goodness and must pray to be free from danger and to turn away from evil. On this journey, you carry a staff— —on which you lean, and this staff is the guardian angel who accompanies you wherever you go.

31. I have come to you to redeem you through proofs of love and justice and to teach you My doctrine, so that you may follow Me.

32. From your good works, I accept the merit that lies within them—even from those you consider very small; for I am the only One who can judge their true value. Whoever loves and serves others loves Me and serves Me. I ask only that you love one another, and this will be enough for Me to accomplish great works with your help. I have given you much evidence of this, for I have always been present when you have extended a hand to those in need, and I have caused your soul to experience the peace that comes from fulfilling your duty toward the Father and your fellow human beings.

33. You bear an indelible mark that distinguishes you from all other religious communities. This mark is a light that I have caused to shine within your soul. I have also caused you to appear in this nation that I have prepared, so that your soul may aspire upward within it and find a suitable field of activity for fulfilling its duty.

34. Guard the treasure I have given you in My Word, and do not allow dishonest hands to snatch it from you. Give it to anyone who wishes to know it or who seeks salvation in it.

35. Should *you* be unable to defend My legacy, *I* will defend it; but then you will have to answer to Me for your timidity. Work with love to fulfill the spiritual and material laws. If you observe your spiritual duties, your material work will become easy for you. You must not flaunt your virtues; if you truly feel My Word and put it into practice, then jealously guard your deeds where only I can see them, and your example of humility will encourage your brothers and sisters to follow your example.

36. Love one another with the same love with which I have taught you—knowing that you have come forth from Me, that you have all been formed from the same substance, and that just as you were in Me in the beginning, so too will you be in the end when you return to your Lord.

37. I seek you out so that you may draw near to the Source of Life. Here is the path that leads to it. To find it, one must sometimes make sacrifices, one must struggle, and one must persevere in virtue.

38. Listen to My voice, which constantly stirs you—that inner voice that demands of you the fulfillment of My law. For until now, you have lived as you saw fit and done whatever pleased you in your lives.

39. I have softened your hearts, which had grown hardened by the vicissitudes of life, by allowing them to taste the bread of divine love, and your hearts were moved by it from within.

40. In Me are the Judge, the Father, and the Master—three distinct phases of revelation in a single Being, three centers of power, and a single essence of Being: Love.

41. Thus I reveal Myself to *you* to help you fulfill the mission that I placed in your spirit at the very beginning of time.

42. I am now teaching you anew so that you may teach this Word to humanity. When this, My people, is prepared, people will find in them comfort in their sorrow, balm for their suffering, and light for their souls.

43. The present generation shall not pass away without your having set out to bear witness to My Second Coming. Yet I have told you: If you do not rouse yourselves to put My teachings into practice, the *stones* will speak and bear witness to My presence; but for this *you* will give account to Me.

44. If there are obstacles on your path that prevent you from following Me, show Me your good will and your zeal, and *I* will clear the way; *I* will stand by you.

45. I want you to be prepared, for the world will put you to the test, and if you are unable to bear witness to the miracles I have performed among you, doubt will arise in your fellow human beings.

46. I see among you those who have been able to break the chains that bound them to the world, and who ask Me for strength to remain steadfast in their noble resolve for renewal, and I encourage them through My words and My presence. They will face even more trials, which will serve to help them walk their path with a steady step. Watch and pray, so that the trials do not take you by surprise while you sleep, for your awakening would be bitter if you realized that you must start the journey all over again.

47. If you should fall, remember your Father at once and pray that you may find new strength in Me to triumph. If you prepare yourselves in this way, the voice of your conscience will be clearly audible within you.

48. You must no longer be slaves to temptation. Strive to preserve your spiritual freedom. I want my disciples to be good brothers and sisters among humanity, always expecting a brotherly and sincere hand extended toward them.

49. People eagerly seek the light of truth, and many await My coming, not knowing that My presence is already among you.

50. Not all will hear Me at the time of My revelation, but I am currently teaching this people so that each of those who have listened to Me may become a guide to human hearts when My Word is no longer revealed through these spokespeople. By then, you shall have become spiritual and shall receive My Word and My commands through intuition, and you will then speak of teachings not yet known, which will be true revelations.

51. Even now I have revealed to you much of what was promised to humanity, and through you I have foretold events that you have seen come to pass. Therefore, you may say that you have been not only My mouthpieces but also My prophets.

52. You have not yet been able to fathom the depths of My Word; yet the new generations that I have promised you will come, and they will provide you with a profound and accurate understanding of what *you* could not comprehend. But people from other nations will also come who know how to interpret My teachings. Nevertheless, I tell you that those who heard Me speak in person and felt My presence will be the first to comprehend My work, so that they may then teach and explain it.

53. I do not want you to bring reproach upon yourselves during the years when you can still hear Me, for then My teaching would come to a standstill, whereas it is My will to reveal Myself with greater clarity in every subsequent lesson, so that by the end of My revelation you may feel sufficiently advanced to become teachers. I have placed My divine longing

within you so that you may attain love and wisdom by opening your understanding to spiritual knowledge.

54. I teach you to prepare you to receive divine inspiration, so that you may reveal to your fellow human beings that all people can be recipients of this grace.

55. Let My Word have a permanent home in your hearts, so that when you are teachers, you may always keep it present in your inner temple.

56. Do not fear being “torn apart” by people because of My teaching. The human heart is so weary of vain theories and words that, when it receives this Good News, it will feel upon its soul the light of truth, which descends like refreshing dew to give it life.

57. The Perfect Friend has come to you to tell you that you should not be afraid; for even if you find poison, malice, and betrayal in many hearts, these trials will not be able to intimidate the faithful and prepared disciple.

58. Be like those Apostles who followed Me in the Second Era. If you are not yet able to heal the sick, strengthen your spiritual preparation by purifying yourselves through acts of love and by remaining in contact with suffering. If you are not inwardly prepared, do not touch the sick person in the expectation that he will be healed, for then you will not witness this miracle. But if you prepare yourselves spiritually and physically, you will—if it is My will—soon receive the miracle you ask of Me.

59. If your faith in My power is not great and your love for your fellow human beings is not genuine, your work will bring no salvation, and your efforts will be in vain. But if you attain spiritualization, you will see true miracles become a reality on your path.

60. If you have not achieved peace among your loved ones, or if the bonds of harmony and love have been severed, then watch and pray, unite yourselves with My Spirit, and peace will be with you.

61. If you do not yet know how to speak of Me, then keep your lips sealed, but lift up your soul; for it will speak through thought to those in spiritual need.

62. If you are unable to understand My teaching and wish to penetrate its meaning, become spiritual; and when you then hear Me or remember My Word, you will be surprised by the depth of your understanding. My Word is plain and simple—so that you may grasp it, yet it contains a divine essence so that you may feel My presence.

63. Today I celebrate a new Last Supper, surrounded by disciples and students who reflect and commemorate the day and the hour when “The Word” became flesh in Jesus. You close your eyes and try to imagine the

place of my birth, the solemnity of that hour, the purity of the Mother, the gentleness of Mary's righteous and chaste companion, and everything that surrounded that event. Then you will understand the divine humility of Christ—a humility that He preached from the very first moment through His works and His divine Word.

64. Beloved people, experience those moments inwardly and find refreshment in their memory and contemplation, for from your reflection upon them will flow the light that dispels your ignorance.

65. Seek Me in the most hidden and sublime depths of your being; feel My presence in your soul and recognize My manifestations in the most inconspicuous things of your life. Consider this: the higher and more spiritual My revelation is, the greater your joy will be, for it will be proof that you are already capable of understanding My profound lessons.

66. You are among those who, in this era, have affirmed My coming in the Spirit and have believed without seeing. Yet there are those who await Me in *the* form in which I was in the world during the Second Era, and others who await Me in various forms according to the interpretation each has given to the prophecies. I bless all who await Me and send them My light so that, when they learn that My presence and My revelation in this era are of a spiritual nature, they will not be confused by it.

67. I also bless those who do not expect Me. Some have grown weak in faith, and others have been confused by the many human ideas and teachings. Yet I pour out My light upon all their paths so that they may attain the salvation of their souls.

68. Some await Me spiritually, and yet they will deny that it is I who am revealing Myself, because they want to see Me coming in the splendor of a blinding light in order to believe. They want to see Me coming with the majesty of an earthly king, because they do not comprehend the true greatness that lies in humility. So I must tell you once again: "My kingdom is not of this world."

My peace be with you!

Instruction 110

1. Disciples, Elijah has prepared you and left you with a sense of elevation and peace in your souls. Truly, I tell you, you do not know who Elijah is, nor who he was, nor who he will be. Yet the moment will come when you will see him and say, “Lord, until today we were unable to recognize *who* the Shepherd was.”

2. I now speak once more in the language of love that I have taught you, so that you may attain perfect union with your Father. It is not your physical body that feels My divine presence; for it is not your eyes that see Me, nor your ears that hear Me, nor your lips that speak to Me. Your physical senses perceive My message as it is conveyed through a human body, yet the essence of the word spoken by the voice is the divine portion that your spirit receives.

3. You are soldiers in the protracted battle of this life, and you *will* all reach the land you seek. What joy it will be for your Father—and also for your spirit—when you reach the promised kingdom, after having lived through so many vicissitudes and survived so many battles! It will be *then* that the spirit finally prevails over the flesh and can reveal its light through it. The body will then no longer be the obstacle, the ruin, and the tempter of the soul.

4. My chosen ones will be recognized on earth. Even if your hands were to close to hide their gifts, they will be discovered there; even if you were to remain silent, My teaching on your lips will surprise people, and even if you were to strive to hide the sign with which I have marked you, it will radiate light and make you recognizable. But why hide yourselves? Is it because you still feel weak and unskilled? I will continue to teach you until you are strong, full of faith and love for My cause. Then you will fear nothing.

5. People’s conception of the spiritual has changed; My light has enabled them to understand that the spirit is free to believe. I do not impose any specific creed on anyone, nor do I compel anyone to love Me.

6. The fields prepared by the dew of My grace will provide favorable conditions for you to cultivate this seed. The chains of religious fanaticism will be broken in this time, and idolatrous practices will disappear. The soul will no longer be a slave and will rise up to seek Me on the path of truth. The development and knowledge that the soul has accumulated throughout its life now enable it to carry out the mission I have entrusted to it.

7. It is true that you did not come into the world for the first time in this era. Spiritually, you are the same people whom I have taught throughout the ages, who have reincarnated from age to age because a single earthly existence would not have been enough to fulfill the great mission that is your destiny. Sometimes a single life is barely enough to sow a seed, and there is not enough time to nurture it; even less time is available to see it blossom.

8. In many of My teachings, I mention the people of Israel because they were an instrument of My divinity, used to provide instructive examples and to speak to humanity. I bestowed upon them my love and my grace in abundance, but also the severe trials of my justice. To impart my teaching to them, I made use of both their love and their weakness and unbelief; kings, priests, tax collectors, and even the most uneducated people were instruments for my lessons and examples. Yet behold—while in this present age some in various countries have been reborn to a new life and have recognized that the Promised Land is not Canaan but My Kingdom, others—who have inherited only the blood of that people—still live bound by their traditions and tied to the material interpretation their ancestors gave to the divine teachings.

9. In my new manifestation, I have changed everything: the places and the means of proclamation, in order to eliminate the ignorance, error, and misinterpretation that were applied to my earlier revelations. Just as the sun rises in the east and you see it at its highest point at noon, only to watch it set in the west, so the light of My Spirit has moved from east to west over the course of time, so that you may not limit My glory and My power to specific places, people, or races.

10. Today you dwell temporarily in a new land, which you likewise found through a divine promise, so that it might be your inheritance, even if only for a time. Filled with lovely beauty, this land had flourished, but other peoples have made your life bitter and hard. Nevertheless, this people will never commit acts of vengeance, but only acts of forgiveness toward their fellow human beings. Judea, too, was prey to foreigners until they reduced it to ruins and rubble.

11. Suffering has been your trial by fire; in it your soul has been tempered, for tomorrow it must pass on to humanity the fruits of its development and experience. War has not reached you—what *new* lessons could you possibly learn from it? What tempering could it offer to those who have already grown strong through suffering?

12. *Your* task is a different one: After 1950, you shall set out as prophets; your lips shall speak under My inspiration, and you shall

perform miracles. At that time, you shall no longer expect My Word to come from the lips of the spokesmen as it does now. Yet when you prepare yourselves in prayer, all that you seemed to have forgotten will well up from your hearts, for I will continue to speak to you through your conscience.

13. You will be surprised to see how people from different religious communities will follow you and confess that the One you had among you was the Master. They will be like Nicodemus, who spoke with Jesus in private, recognizing Him as the Son of God, loving Him as his Master, and weeping bitterly when he saw Him leaving Jerusalem with the cross of injustice and ingratitude upon His shoulders. At that moment, his spirit said to Me through tears: “Master, I will follow You.” And he did indeed follow Me.

14. Blessed are those who make the same decision in this time, without fear of men, for My light will be within them.

15. What are you thinking about, My children? I know: you are thinking that the Father has just entrusted a new year to you, so that within it you may succeed in taking a step forward—a year that sometimes seems never-ending, and yet for the spirit is but a second in eternity.

16. A year has now passed, and it has left its mark on people. When you heard My word of judgment, your spirit awoke, and the memory of your deeds, words, and thoughts—of all your sufferings and joys—of everything you have achieved and of what you could not achieve—passed through your mind. When you had completed your self-examination in the light of your conscience, you thanked your Creator for everything you had received from Him.

17. Humanity and all of creation have offered Me their tribute and their sacrifice. Be blessed!

18. As if all creatures were gathering at this very moment to unite in homage to the Father, I see all worlds and all beings united before My gaze. I see even the smallest works done for Me, hear the voice of My creatures when they call upon Me, and the song of praise from those who extol Me.

19. Life and sensitivity are present in all of creation. Truly, I tell you, even the rocks feel the divine touch. All creatures find refreshment in themselves, which is as if they were finding refreshment in My divinity.

20. The Sun is the image of a Father who bestows His life, His energy, His warmth, and His light upon His children.

21. The Earth is like a mother whose womb is an inexhaustible source of tenderness. She provides the cloak that shelters the orphan, the bosom

that nourishes, and the warm and comfortable refuge for her children. Her hidden treasure has revealed its great mysteries to humankind, and chastity and beauty have always been reflected on her face.

22. The year that has now passed was full of trials—a year in which Divine Justice made itself felt in every human being. Who did not drink from the cup of bitterness?

23. How many beloved beings left this earth to hasten to the hereafter, because spiritual life called them. Hearts eventually shed crystal-clear tears, and many white hairs appeared on the temples of the elderly. Yet there were also joys: new children came into the world with their message of innocence, the sick regained their health, and some of you who had been abandoned saw your beloved relatives return.

24. You listen to Me with joy in your spirits and ask Me to lift the veil of mystery that shrouds the new year, which appears to you as a path you must travel. But I tell you: Do in the future what you have done in the past. Hear Me today, while the essence of My Word still pours out upon you, just as the blood of the Redeemer once poured into every soul.

25. A year has passed, people, yet the war found no end within it. People did not reconcile; the powerful leaders did not join hands as a sign of peace. At this very moment, as you refresh yourselves spiritually through communion with My Divine Spirit, lives are being destroyed, the number of orphans and widows is increasing, and blood continues to flow onto the earth and saturate it—the blood of human beings, which is My blood.

26. I will once again urge people to seek peace and grant them a little more time so that they may attain this highest good of the soul. But if they do not take advantage of this opportunity, their sufferings and bitterness will increase.

27. *Bring* about peace through your renewal, through prayer, and through the practice of My teaching. Perform deeds that are worthy both of *your* spirit and of *Mine*. It is time for you to hold yourselves in higher esteem, to recognize the true value of what I have placed within human beings: the spirit.

28. When you attain true knowledge of your worth, do not become conceited. Recognize that you are merely simple mortals, that you are messengers and instruments of My divine decrees.

29. No one was born by chance; no one was created at random. Understand Me, and you will realize that no one is free on their life's path, that there is a law which guides and governs all destinies.

30. Let us speak to one another, My children; speak to the Master! I do not wish to reproach you, but to bless you, and just as I began My teaching, so I wish to conclude it among you: by caressing you.

31. Tell Me your sufferings in silence; confide your longings to Me. Although I know everything, I want you to learn, little by little, to formulate your own prayers, until you are ready to engage in the perfect dialogue of your spirit with the Father.

32. You elders, you young men and young women, you children and parents: Ask, and it will be given to you. I am the fountain of justice and love, and I will guide you along your path of life, illuminated by My light.

33. What do you ask of Me for the earth that shelters you? What do you feel for all the Father's creatures? Live in harmony with all beings, for in truth you are all brothers and sisters before Me. Bless all of creation, and you will bless *Me*.

34. I see that you fear the future, because the shadow of war and the echo of its roar reach you, because the threat of famine, plague, and devastation lurks everywhere. But what can you possibly fear if you have My light in your souls? Have I not called you "soldiers of My cause"? Leave fear to those who have no faith—to those who deny Me.

35. Many trials will befall humanity, but through them it will come to recognize My Word and My Work.

36. I want your heart to remain sensitive to the suffering, to the needy, to the hungry, and to the sick, so that it may be, as it were, the threshold to the New Jerusalem, where the people of God—which is humanity—gather.

37. The Sixth Seal has been opened, and through it you have heard My Word via the human organ of reason, which among you has been the law, revelation, and prophecy. I grant you seven more years in which you will hear Me in this form—seven years in which the Spiritual World will still send its messages through the minds of those chosen for this purpose, and for these years you will have to give an account to the Father on the last day of the year 1950, which will be a day of judgment for you, when you hear Me speak to you for the last time from the Mountain of New Zion.

38. I write these words in your hearts and in your spirits, for I want them to be unforgettable to you.

39. Do not forget what you have heard from the Divine Master—nor what you have heard from Mary, the Universal Mother, nor what you have heard from Elijah, the Messenger of the Third Age, who gathered you together like a shepherd in the fold of My love.

40. You have rejoiced in many manifestations of grace; yet they will come to an end, for the time has come for you to act with sincerity, faithful to My Law.

41. Seek no personal gain whatsoever when you serve Me. Serve Me out of love, without thinking of the compensation or reward that awaits you. Think of those who suffer, of those who have fallen, of those who neither see the light nor recognize the path, and impart My teachings to them with a loving heart. Lead them to Me, and do not be concerned if they reach the goal *before* you. Be the “last,” mindful of your task, for I will wait for you, since you will all come to Me.

42. People, I grant you a new year to fight. Over the war, the destruction, and death, the blue of the sky will spread like a mantle of peace. I will adorn the face of the earth with flowers; gentle breezes will blow, which will be like a gift of love. The wombs of the mothers of all living creatures will be fruitful, and their abundance will benefit you. I enlighten human intelligence so that it may discover new possibilities for development in nature for the benefit of my children. I bless the seas so that the creatures living in their depths may multiply and people may not suffer from hunger after the war. I pave new paths so that the different races may get to know one another and embrace one another.

43. Spring shall come to you as a gift of peace and hope, of reconciliation and forgiveness among humankind.

44. Summer, with the fire of its sun, will parch many regions and deserts, where people, as they cross them, will collapse and implore Jehovah for mercy. Those who had forgotten Me will remember Me once more. And scientists will be at a loss in the face of these phenomena, but deep in their hearts they will hear My voice telling them to purify their actions and thoughts in order to walk the path of wisdom.

45. Autumn will bring Me the harvest of those who till the land, and this harvest will be abundant, for some nations will return to peace and take up their tools once more.

46. A blessing will rest upon the seed, for the children and the women will cultivate the land in the absence of the men. The hands that lay down their weapons and take up the plow will be blessed, and so too will those who were once enemies and then embrace one another as brothers, for the bread of heaven will fall from above like the manna in the wilderness.

47. Winter will come, and its snow will be a symbol of purification.

48. Everything is prepared. Watch and pray, workers. I also bless the hands that cared for the sick—the lips that spoke My Word with love—the eyes that overcame sleep and watched over the bedside of the dying—the

heart that beat for the suffering, for *they* are the instruments of the soul that is able to rise up in prayer for humanity.

49. I want to stir your hearts to beat toward a new life, for I find them dead in regard to faith, hope, and love.

50. I am the only Judge who can judge souls, and yet I do not regard you as defendants, but as children and disciples.

51. Let Me be among you as a Father. Give the Word I give you the value it deserves—or do you perhaps want Me to be among you as a Judge? Do you want Me to make My justice felt not only in words but also in your lives, so that you may awaken and believe in Me?

52. You have not always sown the seed I have entrusted to you well, and behold, you have therefore not reaped *the* harvest you expected. Yet do not give up the struggle because of this—understand that, even if this is sometimes the cause of your tears, it is also true that the peace of your soul is rooted in the fulfillment of this duty.

53. I do not wish to see this people weeping on the paths of the earth and complaining about the roughness of the road.

54. At all times I have set you on *the* path that leads to that home where I await you. Do not fear finding its doors locked. Only those who have traveled the entire path will reach it.

55. You show Me your heart, and I gather the good seed from it as from a granary, leaving the worthless behind for you to destroy.

56. You must no longer nourish yourselves with imperfect or dishonest acts of worship: you are now in the Third Era. Whoever practices My teaching as I give it to you will do *My* will, and whoever does the Father's will will find salvation.

57. I have given you great proofs of My love at all times. I have provided you with opportunities to come to Me. Yet you have never obeyed Me and have preferred the pain of the world, with its fleeting pleasures, to the fulfillment of My Law, which gives you true peace.

58. If I were to come to you only as a Judge, I would frighten you; yet the Cross always stands between My justice and humanity, and so only words of love and forgiveness ever come from Me.

59. How much have I helped you in this world so that you will not have to regret anything when you stand before the Judge as spiritual beings!

60. You are the very ones who crossed the desert with Moses, the very ones who followed Jesus through Judea, and even in this time you demand miracles in order to believe, or you ask for the goods of the earth, as if you did not know the ultimate purpose of your destiny.

61. Do not let this manifestation become a mere everyday occurrence, for then you will lose the reverence and faith you ought to have toward it. For what benefit can you derive from it if your spirit is absent and your mind is scattered?

62. Intercessory love lives within My Divinity; it is Mary. How many hearts that had remained closed to faith have opened themselves to repentance and love through her! Her maternal essence is present throughout all creation; it is felt by all, and yet some deny it even with their own eyes.

63. You are to be the tireless sowers of My revelations, so that the world may come to its senses and attain spiritual growth and light.

64. Before My departure, I will pave the paths you are to follow. You do not know what I have decided for the final years of My manifestation. I am preparing you, for great trials will come in those days. I will remove from among you every distortion you have introduced into My teaching, so that you may recognize My work in all its purity.

65. Be vigilant, people, for after My departure, some will appear and try to make you believe that I continue to reveal Myself through the human intellect. I am making you vigilant and preparing your hearts so that—since they know My nature and the taste of this fruit—they will not be led astray by the deceivers. But if you do not prepare yourselves for these times and lose what I have entrusted to you—how then will you distinguish the truth from the lie?

66. Do not allow harmful influences to enter your hearts, for they can rob the knowledge and light I have given you of their power; for then you would find yourselves entangled in the same dire situation as those who will betray Me. Day after day I must warn you so that you may live vigilantly and not waver. Many of you will weep over My departure and find no comfort. You will long for the time when I made Myself known through the human mind. Yet in the moments when you pray, I will enlighten you and remind you of all the grace and gifts I have placed within you, so that you may not feel alone and forsaken, but—ly aware that I am near to My disciples—may set out with your inheritance and earn merit through acts of love toward your fellow human beings.

67. Make the most of this time of instruction. Consider that peace reigns in *your* nation while other peoples are tearing one another apart. You must understand that you must create an atmosphere of peace among your people so that every foreigner who comes to you may rest and find comfort in your midst, and upon his return, feel enlightened by good thoughts and inspired by noble intentions.

68. Now there shall arise from among the nations people who are strong in goodness and full of light. They shall make evident the errors and faults of all those who came into the world with a great mission and failed to fulfill it.

69. The time is also near when epidemics will break out among the nations and wipe out segments of the population.

70. On this day I ask you: If I were to send you to those lands and say to you, “Cross the seas and enter the cities of pain and desolation”—would you do so, My children?

71. Life awaits everyone beyond death; but who are those who go forth to bring a drop of balm and a word of light to those who can still rise to the truth in this life? These shall be My disciples.

72. Many people will see the mysteries of My manifestations revealed even in this world, but others will have to enter the Spiritual World to behold the truth.

May My peace be with you!

Table of Contents

Teaching 83	Verse No.
The Spiritual Teaching stands above the religions have created	6
Materialism forgets that the spirit is the essential part of human beings	9
Current events were foretold by the prophets and by Christ through His spokesmen	20
The Meaning of Holy Communion	25
In the forerunners John the Baptist and Elijah, the same Spirit was at work	39
Human beings should become aware that they carry the presence of God within themselves	51
Instruction 84	Verse No.
A new world will be built	5
The forces of nature will be unleashed and carry out a work of purification	7
We have limited and distorted our conception of God and images	12
Before God, there are no foreigners or strangers	20
The difficult demand: to forgive rather than defending oneself	28
In this time of light, the power of darkness is active	43
The final battle between light and Evil is drawing nearer	44
We must bring spiritual law into harmony	48
Explanations of what the power of evil is	56–57
Lesson 85	Verse No.
Every heartfelt prayer reaches God	1–3
Israel is not a race, but a spiritual people, scattered throughout the whole earth	10–14
True prayer is from spirit to spirit, without a material image of God before one's eyes	16–18
Confirmation of the writings of the Divine Revelations	22–24
The sad fate of the unfortunate souls who are still bound to material things when they enter the afterlife	68
Instruction 86	Verse No.
Spiritual Israel and Its Relationship to the Jews According to	12

the flesh	
Christmas	27–30
This age will be called “The Age of the Spirit”	31
Only God knows the souls who are scattered today, who in were bound to the Jewish people by blood ties	33
Christ’s spiritual return did not take place in secret, but was accompanied by signs	35
There is nothing greater than our soul except God	68
For this world to come to its senses again, great pain is inevitable	7
Instruction 87	Verse No.
The Meaning of the Name “Israel”	1-2
Both the spirits of light and the beings of darkness fulfill tasks according to God’s will	3-5
The Earth is “purified,” and humankind is become spiritual	9–10
Mexico’s Spiritual Mission	11–12
Preparation for Spiritual Life	15–20
Spiritual and Material Values Have Their Significance	27–30
The Spiritual Meaning of Bread and Wine	37–38
Instruction 88	Verse No.
The Greatness and Uniqueness of Our Spirit	2
Although some doubt that there is a Creator God, the sun has never stopped shining upon them	7
Our task is to bring about true peace	14-15
The world—and the Jews in particular—should not expect a new Messiah	27
Christ’s return takes place in the Spirit	28–29
The prophets of bygone times foresaw the events of the present time	37–39
Clear Statements About Jesus and Christ	63
Instruction 89	Verse No.
Whoever wants to follow Me must take up his cross	1-3
Spiritual Israel—an army of spirits of Light and Peace	16–20
Divine Love Incarnated in Jesus	29–35
Teaching 90	Verse No.
Comparisons Between the Lives of Joseph in	1–3

Egypt and Jesus of Nazareth	
God is our Creator and expects from His children recognition and obedience	5-6
The messengers of the Spiritual Teaching will experience many bitterness, but also great joys	28-31
The Divine Word Made Flesh—or Christ became human in Jesus in the Second Era	33a
Divine Love, enveloped in a ray of light, becomes the human Word through the Mediator	33b
Christ places the image of Judas's life into the divine light	37-39
The highest goal of human free will is to do the will of God	41-43
Instruction 91	Verse No.
Christ explains the process involved in His revelations	3-7; 13-14
Throughout the ages, God has spoken through people He has prepared	8-12
Christ, the Word of God—the love and wisdom of God	27-30; 32
God is greater than and beyond what our minds can comprehend	34-36
All over the world, spiritually enlightened pioneers are To appear	45-47
Explanations of the Seven Seals	49-54
The Time of the Abuse of Free Will Is Coming to an End	80
Instruction 92	Verse No.
The Most Precious Heritage: The Word of Christ in His teachings	2-3
Characteristics of a Good Disciple	8-10
The Meaning of God's Teachings has remained the same throughout the ages	26
Why do God's spokespeople come from the simple, uneducated people?	28
God's expectations of His children	61
The Path to the Purification of the Soul	65
The Voice of the Spirit of Truth Can Now Be Heard	71
Instruction 93	Verse No.
The Equipping of the Divine Master's Disciples	3-6
The Divine Ray of Light Has Become the Word of Man	8
To receive and pass on the Divine Word, the spirit, the heart, and the mind must be prepared	15

In times of distress, we should turn our thoughts to Him to find comfort and help	23–24
Christ and His teachings will redeem and transform them; we Spiritualists are merely co-workers	29–30
The Calming of the Storm on the Sea of Galilee—a hint to the stormy present and to our salvation	33–37
Spiritual Israel and Its Mission Today	43–47
Human beings should not be nourished solely by science and human insights, but also by the Spirit of Love	68
Instruction 94	Verse No.
Who will be the new apostles of the Spirit’s teaching?	8–11
Advice from the Divine Master on the Spread His Teaching	13–17
Other spiritually awakened groups will also join us	26
Only God knows the mysteries and powers of our soul and can reveal them	29
The Passion of Jesus	56–80
Instruction 95	Verse No.
Prerequisite for a Prayer to Be Answered	1
The Reward for Trials Endured with Resignation	5+7
God uses the wicked as instruments of His justice	8
The Healing Effect of Pain	12+56
The Word of God, through the messengers of the Word, is irrevocable only until the end of 1950	20
Mary, the Spiritual Mother of Mankind	21
A spirit of service should be the watchword of Christ’s disciples	32
It is our destiny to obey God’s laws	35
Even here on earth, we are to recognize the path to the Kingdom of Heaven	55
Instruction 96	Verse No.
Exhortation to Spiritualization and the Elevation of Thoughts	4-5
In the coming wars of faith, truth will prevail, not man	14
One of the Many Reasons for Reincarnation	17
Spiritual powers are superior to intellectual powers	33
What Is Spiritualism?	37–38
Christ Tells Us How to Hear His Voice	47–48
It Is Judgment Time	49
Further Examples of Reincarnation	53+61
The Earth Has Been Desecrated by Humans	59–60

Instruction 97	Verse No.
God has always revealed Himself in various forms to test our faith	9–12
Human beings are the best mediators of the Divine Will	14
The Divine Legacy — His Teachings	22
God has always spoken to us through the intellect of ordinary people	49
The number of reincarnations depends on our soul's perfection on Earth	61
Instruction 98	Verse No.
If we want to bear witness to our following of Christ, we must first become perfect	3
We will know through intuition whether a message is genuine	7
The duty and responsibility of spiritualists to future generations	19
The Various Forms of God's Spiritual Connection with Human Beings	23
It is a time of judgment, in which we must atone for our sins	30–32
All that is human passes away; only God's Word and His law remain forever	39
Admonitions and advice from the Divine Master for our spiritual struggle	45
Have we truly understood the commandment "Love one another"?	50–51
God wants to conquer us through His love and not break us through suffering	53
Lesson 99	Verse No.
The Religious Communities' Vain Wait for the Second Coming of Christ	2
We Ourselves Must Attain Our Salvation	9
Spiritual Israel, Its Origin and Mission	10–15
The new teachings of the Third Era are more far-reaching than those of the Second Era	24–25
It will still be some time before the revelation from Spirit to Spirit, some time will still pass	33
Who is our neighbor, and what does our service to him?	51–52
John's baptism by water and Jesus' baptism by the Spirit and their significance	56–60
The Original Sin of Humanity	62
Lesson 100	Verse No.
My judgment is born of love, not of vengeance	1-3
Why doesn't God prevent the interventions of	6-9

scientists in creation?	
The help of our guardian angels and our responsibility toward them	18–24
God’s Revelations During Sleep	30–31
Salvation through Jesus’ sacrificial death becomes effective only through our discipleship	71
Lesson 101	Verse No.
Exhortations to fulfill our spiritual duties	6–9
We Live in the Times of the Visitations of Divine Justice	35
The possibility of reincarnation is an act of divine love and justice	37–40
Humility is one of the virtues that should be practiced	55–63
Instruction 102	Verse No.
We are constantly exposed to temptations, but the most powerful enemy is within ourselves	11–12
True spiritual communion will only be achieved by future generations	20
God’s Word of the Third Age is a further testament	28
The task of compiling the book containing the teachings of the Divine Master	38–39
The possibility of reincarnation is a grace from God	52
Teaching 103	Verse No.
The people of God are not a specific race, but the community of chosen souls	8–14
God’s Time of Judgment—The End of an Era and the Beginning of a New One	15–17
Practical Guidance for Following Jesus	28
The Wonderful Way in Which God Revealed His Messages to people	37–38
The time is approaching when people will recognize the significance of the spiritual teaching	42–43
The Divine Work is to be spread in its pure form and without rituals	56–58
Instruction 104	Verse No.
Peace on earth is not possible without love	30; 1–2
Correction of Human Views Regarding the early days regarding God	11–15
God’s grim assessment of humanity today	33–34
The afterlife is different from what we imagine it to be on Earth	39–41
God’s Mandate to Spiritual Israel: to pray for peace	55–58

Instruction 105	Verse No.
The Responsibility of Spiritualists to Make Use of Their Spiritual Gifts to their full potential	3-10
God's instruments do not appear only in the midst of Spiritual Israel	11-14
No trial is in vain	27
The spiritually mature person has power over the forces of nature	39-44
Many nations will fall deeply as a result of their materialism and arrogance	45-47
The doctrine of reincarnation is not new, but has existed since the First Age	52-54
Instruction 106	Verse No.
We should not let ourselves be too distracted by earthly pleasures and duties	15
No one is a prophet in his own country	19-20
The Importance of Prayer	32
The Fate of the Soul After Physical Death	36-38
Admonitions to Parents and Children	57-59
Instruction 107	Verse No.
Explanation of the Hereafter	1-4; 15
A New Phase—First Judgment, Then Peace	18-21
The Spirit of Truth and Its Work	24
Israel's Journey Through the Desert to the Promised Land	28-33
Lesson 108	Verse No.
Elijah's Immense Tasks in the Three Ages	9
The sinful legacy of Sodom and Gomorrah brings forth poisonous fruits that must be combated	10-16
The coming of the Spirit of Truth was foretold by Jesus	22-23
About the Kingdom of God	32
The disrupted harmony between spiritual and material life is the cause of the turmoil in the forces of nature	56
Instruction 109	Verse No.
People's reactions to the appearance of the Savior and his teachings	3-6
Why is the life of God's children often so incomprehensibly difficult?	11-13
The mystery of the nature of the soul is to now be revealed	14-16

God expects His children to love one another	32+26
An Explanation of the Nature of God	40–41
Only through true spiritualization can we come to pass	58-59
On the Birth of Jesus	63–64
Teaching 110	Verse No.
Of the 144,000 Marked by the Lord	4
A Logical Confirmation of Reincarnation	7
Spiritual and National Israel	8
A Revelation About Nicodemus	13

The Divine Teachings in Mexico, 1866–1950

Bibliography

Reichl Verlag, D-56329 St. Goar, Tel: +49 (0)6741 1720

Book of True Life, Volumes I, II, III, IV, V, VI

The Third Testament (also available in Spanish, English, and French)

The Divine Revelations of Mexico (A Brief Introduction)

Divine Revelations on Questions of Life

Prophecies for the Third Age

Book Service for Life, Manfred Bäse, Kirchweg 5, D-88521 Ertingen

Tel: +49 (0)7371 929 66 42, Email: manfredbaese@gmx.de

Divine Love: The Origin, Essence, and Goal of Our Lives and All Existence

El Amor Divino—Origin, Essence, and Goal of Our Life and of All Being

Book of True Life, Volumes VII, VIII, IX, X, XI, XII

The Third Testament

Unicon Foundation, D-88709 Meersburg

Tel: +49 (0)7532 808162, Email: info@unicon-stiftung.de

Introduction to the “Book of True Life” (free)

Asociación de Estudios Espirituales Vida Verdadera A.C.

Orinoco No. 54, Suite 5, Col. Zacahuitzco, 03550 Mexico City

Book of True Life, Volumes I–XII

The Third Testament

and other books on these Divine Revelations from Mexico

Websites

www.drei-offenbarungen.net

www.reichl-verlag.de

www.unicon-stiftung.de

www.drittes-testament.de

www.drittetestament.wordpress.com (multilingual)

www.tercera-era.net (in Spanish)

www.144000.net (multilingual)

www.dritte-zeit.net